# 36391



National Library Bibliothèque nationale of Canada du Canada CANADIAN THESES ON MICROFICHE THÈSES CANADIENNES SUR MICROFICHE

NAME OF AUTHOR/NOM DE L'AUTEUR ROGER GUEUREN	MONT
TITLE OF THESIS TITRE DE LA THÈSE A Study of the Ost	erberg - St. Kar - Kruck
Method for Evolucting	Free Jon Concentrations
in Solutions of Comp	
UNIVERSITY/UNIVERSITE U. of Alberta	LStudy of the Complexatu
DEGREE FOR WHICH THESIS WAS PRESENTED/ GRADE POUR LEQUEL CETTE THÈSE FUT PRÉSENTÉEPU. D	Chemisticy of
YEAR THIS DEGREE CONFERRED ANNÉE D'OBTENTION DE CE GRADE 1978	· Glutadhione by
NAME OF SUPERVISOR/NOM DU DIRECTEUR DE THÈSE D.L. Raben	stein this Method.

Permission is hereby granted to the NATIONAL LIBRARY OF CANADA to microfilm this thesis and to lend or sell copies of the film.

The author reserves other publication rights, and neither the thesis nor extensive extracts from it may be printed or otherwise reproduced without the author's written permission. L'autorisation est, par la présente, accordée à la BIBLIOTHÈ-QUE NATIONALE DU CANADA de microfilmer cette thèse et de prêter ou de vendre des exemplaires du film

L'auteur se réserve les autres droits de publication; ni la thèse ni de longs extraits de celle-ci ne doivent être imprimés ou autrement reproduits sans l'autorisation écrite de l'auteur.

DATED / DATE SIGNED/SIGNÉ  $O \leq 1$ PERMANENT ADDRESS/RÉSIDENCE FIXÉ xta 60

#### National Library of Canada

Cataloguing Branch Canadian Theses Division

Ottawa, Canada K1A 0N4

### Bibliothèque nationale du Canada

Direction du catalogage Division des thèses canadiennes

### NOTICE

The quality of this microfiche is heavily dependent upon the quality of the original thesis submitted for microfilming. Every effort has been made to ensure the highest quality of reproduction possible.

If pages are missing, contact the university which granted the degree.

Some pages may have indistinct print especially if the original pages were typed with a poor typewriter ribbon or if the university sent us a poor photocopy.

Previously copyrighted materials (journal articles, published tests, etc.) are not filmed.

Reproduction in full or in part of this film is governed by the Canadian Copyright Act, R.S.C. 1970, c. C-30. Please read the authorization forms which accompany this thesis.

# THIS DISSERTATION HAS BEEN MICROFILMED EXACTLY AS RECEIVED

La qualité de cette microfiche depend grandement de la qualité de la thèse soumise au microfilmage. Nous avons tout fait pour assurer une qualite supérieure de reproduction.

AVIS

S'il manque des pages, veuillez communiquer avec l'université qui a conféré le grade.

La qualité d'impression de certaines pages peut laisser à désirer, surtout si les pages originales ont été dactylographiées à l'aide d'un ruban usé ou si l'université nous a fait parvenir une photocopie de mauvaise qualité.

Les documents qui font déjà l'objet d'un droit d'auteur (articles de revue, examens publiés, etc.) ne sont pas microfilmés.

La reproduction, même partielle, de ce microfilm est soumise à la Loi canadienne sur le droit d'auteur, SRC 1970, c. C-30. Veuillez prendre connaissance des formules d'autorisation qui accompagnent cette thèse.

## LA THÈSE A ÉTÉ MICROFILMÉE TELLE QUE NOUS L'AVONS REÇUE

THE UNIVERSITY OF ALBERTA

A STUDY OF THE OSTERBERG-SARKAR-KRUCK METHOD FOR EVALUATING FREE ION CONCENTRATIONS IN SQLUTIONS OF COMPLEX EQUILIBRIA, AND A STUDY OF THE COMPLEXATION CHEMISTRY OF GLUTATHIONE BY

THIS METHOD

by

A THESIS

ROGER GUEVREMONT

SUBMITTED TO THE FACULTY OF GRADUATE STUDIES AND RESEARCH IN PARTIAL FULFILMENT OF THE REQUIREMENTS FOR THE DEGREE OF DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY

DEPARTMENT OF CHEMISTRY

EDMONTON, ALBERTA

SPRING, 1978

# THE UNIVERSITY OF ALBERTA FACULTY OF GRADUATE STUDIES AND RESEARCH

The undersigned certify that they have read, and recommend to the Faculty of Graduate Studies and Research, for acceptance, a thesis entitled A STUDY OF THE OSTERBERG-SARKAR-KRUCK METHOD FOR EVALUATING FREE ION CONCENTRATIONS IN SOLUTIONS OF COMPLEX EQUILIBRIA, AND A STUDY OF THE COMPLEXATION CHEMISTRY OF GLUTATHIONE BY THIS METHOD submitted by ROGER GUEVREMONT . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . in partial fulfilment of the requirements for the degree of DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY.

D.L. Rabenstein (Supervisor)

G. Horlic

treaking B. Kratochvi

J. Takats

R. Moskalyk

Date: ) OMUCV. 420, 1978.

R. Schroeder (External Examiner)

ABSTRACT

The method developed by Osterberg, Sarkar and Kruck for obtaining the concentrations of free ions in solutions of complex equilibria from pH titration data has been studied, to establish the conditions under which the method gives accurate values for free ligand and free metal concentrations in systems containing a variety of complexes, including protonated, hydroxy, mixed ligand and polynuclear complexes. Simulated titration data has been used so that the true values of free ligand and free metal concentrations would be known. Calculation procedures are described for each step in the data evaluation, including procedures for extracting information about the stoichiometry of the complexes from the unique information provided by this method. The effect of various systematic and random errors is also considered.

An automated gravimetric titration system was developed for the purpose of collecting highly accurate potentiometric data suitable for use with the Sarkar-Kruck method. In order that none of the theoretical requirements of the method be violated, the system was also designed to maintain total ligand and metal concentrations constant employing computer controlled addition of concentrated reagents from an auxiliary buret.

3

The Sarkar-Kruck method and the gravimetric titration apparatus were tested in a study of the complexation of zinc by aspartic acid. A system having simple complexation chemistry was chosen in order to avoid problems in the

iv

assignment of a model to the metal ligand reactions. Many of the calculation procedures developed on the basis of simulated titration data were tested and found to be valid with experimental data. Values for the acid dissociation constants of aspartic acid and the formation constants of complexes between zinc and aspartic acid agree well with those reported in the literature.

The complexation of zinc, cadmium and lead by glutathione was studied using the method and apparatus described above. Contrary to some reports in the literature it was found that at low pH the metals bind to glutathione only through the sulfhydryl group with minor complexation occurring through the glycine carboxyl group. The glutamyl amino group memains protonated. In addition, there was evidence for polymerization reactions occurring through the glycine carboxyl at low pH, and through the glutamyl terminal groups at somewhat higher pH. These reactions have been suggested by spectroscopic data but other workers using potentiometry have avoided consideration of these complicating processes.

#### ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I would like to express my thanks to my supervisor, Dr. D.L. Rabenstein, for his guidance throughout the course of this research.

I also want to thank Dr. B. Kratochvil for his help in developing the automatic weight buret, and for reading and commenting on the rough draft of this thesis.

I am als grateful to my wife, Maria, for her patience, encouragement and assistance during the preparation of this thesis.

Financial support from the National Research Council of Canada and the University of Alberta is gratefully acknowledged.

vi

Ð

TABLE OF CONTENTS

'n.

	•		
CHAPTER			$\mathcal{Y}_{i} = \{i_{i}, \dots, i_{n}\}$
I. IN	RODUCTION		PAGE '
Α.	The Evaluation of Complex Constants From Potentiome	Formation tric Data	3
В.	Automatic Titration Appar	atus	8
С.	The Complexation Chemistr	y of Glutathione	/ 11
LIG	TUDY OF THE OSTERBERG-SAR HOD OF EVALUATING FREE ME AND CONCENTRATIONS IN SOLU PLEX EQUILIBRIA		
Α.	Introduction		14
B. (	Calculation Procedures in	the FICS Method	24
с. 1	he Effect of Error on the	FICS Method	44
D. D I	etermination of a Model f nteractions	or Metal-Ligand	64
E. S	ummary		77
III. EXPE	RIMENTAL		
A. M.	aterials	•	81
B. T:	itration Apparatus		87
C. Me	ethod		90
D. Ac	tivity Coefficients		92
IV. THE G	RAVIMETRIC TITRATION SYST	'EM	, <sup>,</sup>
A. In	troduction		94
B. In	strumental		95
C. So We	ftware Control of the Auto ight Titrator System	omatic	107
	plication of the Automatic tration Apparatus to Simpl se Determinations	: Weight Le Acid-	115

## CHAPTER

V. APPLICATION OF THE FICS METHOD TO THE DETERMINATION OF THE STABILITY CONSTANTS OF COMPLEXES BETWEEN ASPARTIC ACID AND ZINC	•
A. Introduction	126
B. Determination of the Acid Dissociation Constants of Aspartic Acid	128
C. The Formation of Complexes between Zinc and Aspartic Acid	132
D. Summary	154
VI. THE COMPLEXATION OF ZINC, CADMIUM AND LEAD BY GLUTATHIONE	•
A. Introduction	158
B. Results	160
C. Discussion	195
	. ,
BIBLIOGRAPHY	209
APPENDIX	· · · ·
A. The Computer Program Used to Simulate Titration Curves	213
B. A Simple Derivation of the Basic Relation- ships in the FICS Method	216
C. The Computer Program Used to Standardize pH Electrodes	219
D. The Computer Program <u>TTR1</u> Which Controlled the Collection of Experimental Data	220
E. The Computer Program <u>FCOPY</u> Which Translated Data Collected in FORTRAN to a Form Compatible With the Language BASIC	226
F. The Computer Program Which Calculated C <sub>H</sub> 's at Exact pH's From the Titration Data Output from Program TTR1	227

)

# APPENDIX

G. The Computer Program Which Calculated $(dC_{H}/dC_{X})$ and [L] and [M] from the $C_{H}$		228
Output of the Program in Appendix F		
H. The Computer Program Used to Calculate Formation Constants from the [L] and [M] Data Output from Appendix G	( <b>9</b> -	230
I. The Computer Program Which Calculated the Delta Quantities, $\Delta C_{H}^{}$ , $\Delta C_{L}^{}$ and $\Delta C_{M}^{}$	۵.	234
J. Electronic Circuitry of the Optical Delivery System		235
K. Electronic Circuitry of the Multiplexer	•	236

LIST OF TABLES

÷

Tab	le Description	Page
1	Simulation Parameters: Series A and B	16
2 .	Simulation Parameters: Series C	17
3	Simulation Parameters: Series D	18
4	Simulation Parameters: Series E	19
5	Simulation Parameters: Series F	20
6	The Results of the FICS Calculations on the Simulated Titration Data, Series A and B	26
7	Simulation Parameters: Variation of $C_{\rm H}$ with $C_{\rm L}$ for Figures 2 and 3	33
8	The Results of the FICS Calculations on the Simulated Titration Data, Series C and C'	47
- 9	A Summary of the Formation Constants Calculated by FICS from Series C and C	~ 48
10	The Results of the FICS Calculations on the Simulated Titration Data, Series D	53
11	The Effects of Random Errors in C <sub>H</sub> on the Free Ligand and Free Metal <sup>H</sup> Concentrations Calculated by FICS	54
12	The Effect of Random Error on the Formation Constants Calculated by FICS	55
13	The Effect of Random Error in C <sub>H</sub> on the Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentrations Calculated by FICS	56
14	The Effect of Random Error on the Formation Constants Calculated by FICS	57
15	The Effect of Systematic Error in pX on Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentrations Calculated by FICS	59
16	The Effect of Systematic Error in pX on Formation Constants Calculated by FICS	61

List	of Tables (continued)	
17	The Results of the FICS Calculations on the Simulated Titration Data, Series E	68
18	Formation Constants from Free Ligand and Free Metal Data for Different Models	74
19	The Results of FICS Calculations on the Simulated Titration Lata, Series F	79
20	Standardization of Sodium Hydroxide used in all the Metal-Glutathione Complexation Experiments	83
21	Standardization of Glutathione for the Zinc-Glutathione Experiments	84
22 %	Standardization of Glutathione for the Cadmium-Glutathione and the Lead- Glutathione Experiments	85
23	Precision of the Standardization of Sodium Hydroxide with Potassium Hydrogen Phthalate Using the Weight Titrator Based on a Mechanical Couple	117
24	Precision of the Strong Acid-Strong Base Titration Using the Mechanical Couple Weight Titrator	118
25	Precision of the Standardization of Sodium Hydroxide with Potassium Hydrogen Phthalate Using the Weight Titrator Based on an Optical Couple	119
26	Precision of the Strong Acid-Strong Base Titration Using the Optical Couple Weight Titrator	120
27	Determination of the Protonation Constants of Aspartic Acid	133
28	Determination of the Forma on Constants of Complexes of Zinc and Aspartic Acid with pH 4.0	141
29	Determination of the Formation Contants of Complexes of Zinc and Aspartic Acid with pH 5.0	150

xi

# List of Tables (continued)

•		
30 <sup>4</sup>	The Protonation Constants for Aspartic / Acid and the Stability Constants of Zinc- Aspartic Acid Complexes Reported in Literature	153
31	Determination of the Acid Dissociation Constants of Glutathione: Solution Composition Data	161
32	Determination of the Acid Dissociation Constants of Glutathione: C <sub>H</sub> Data	. 162
33	Determination of the Acid Dissociation Constants of Glutathione: The Derivatives (dC <sub>H</sub> /dC <sub>L</sub> ) and Calculated Free Ligand	163
	Concentration Using p[L] of 3.040 at pH 10.5 /	•
34	The Acid Dissociation Constants of Glutathione	° 165
35	The Acid Dissociation Constants for Glutathione Reported in the Literature	165
36	Solution Composition Data for the Zinc- Glutathione Experiments	1.66
37	C <sub>H</sub> Data for the Zinc-Glutathione Experiments at Constant Glutathione Concentration	167
<b>3</b> 8	C <sub>H</sub> Data for the Zinc-Glutathione Experiments at Constant Zinc Concentration	169
39	The Derivatives $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})_{C_{M}, pH}$ and	170
	$(dC_{H}/dC_{M})_{C_{L}, pH}$ for the Zinc-Glutathione Experiments	
40	The Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentrations for the Zinc-Glutathione Experiments with $p[L] = 9.596$ and $p[M]_0 = 3.156$ at $pH_0^{5.5}$	173
41	The Formation Constants of Complexes of Zinc and Glutathione	174
42	Solution Composition Data for the Cadmium-Glutathione Experiments	178
		f.
•	¢	

		•
List	of Tables (continued)	
43	C <sub>H</sub> Data for the Cadmium-Glutathione Experiments Performed at Constant Glutathione Concentration	180
44	C <sub>H</sub> Data for the Cadmium-Glutathione Experiments Performed at Constant Cadmium Concentration	181
45	The Derivatives $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})_{C_{M}, pH}$ and	182
·····	(dC <sub>H</sub> /dC <sub>M</sub> ) <sub>CL,pH</sub> for the Cadmium- Glutathione Experiments	•
46	The Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentrations for the Cadmium-Glutathione Experiments with $p[L] = 12.679$ and $p[M]_0 = 3.080$ at $pH_0$ 4.0	183/
47	The Formation Constants of Complexes of Cadmium and Glutathione	184
48	Solution Composition Data for the Lead- Glutathione Experiments	187
49	C <sub>H</sub> Data for the Lead-Glutathione Experiments Performed at Constant Glutathione Concentration	188
<b>50</b>	C. Data for the Lead-Glutathione Experiments Performed at Constant Toad Concentration	189
51 <u>1</u>	The Derivatives $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})C_{M}$ and	191
<b> </b>	$(dC_{H}/dC_{M})_{C_{L},pH}$ for the Lead-Glutathione Experiments	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
52 *	The Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentrations for the Lead-Glutathione Experiments with $p[L] = 12.752$ and $p[M]_0 = 3.140$ at $pH_0$ 4.0	192
53	The Formation Constants of Complexes of Lead and Glutathione	193

xiii

d y

ġ

N.

Ŋ

# LIST OF FIGURES

Page

....

Figure	
<pre>1. C<sub>H</sub> vs C<sub>L</sub> for a system containing a diprotic ligand and complexes ML, ML<sub>2</sub> ML<sub>3</sub>, and H<sub>-1</sub><sup>ML</sup><sub>2</sub>.</pre>	
2. C <sub>H</sub> vs C <sub>L</sub> for a system containing a triprotic ligand and complexes HML, HML <sub>2</sub> and M <sub>2</sub> .	
3. $C_{H}$ vs $C_{L}$ for the system of complexes defined in the legend of Figure 2.	
4. $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})_{C_{M},PH}$ , A, and $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})_{C_{L},PH}$ , B,	
as a function of pH for the system of	
complexes defined in the legend of Figure 1.	
5. $(dC_{H}/dC_{I})_{C_{M},pH}$ , A, and $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})_{C_{L},pH}$ , B, for a system containing a triprotic ligand	
and the complexes $H_2ML$ , $HM_2L$ and $M_2L_2$ .	
6. $\Delta C_{H}$ , o; $\Delta C_{L}$ , $\Delta$ ; and $\Delta C_{M}$ , $\Box$ ; for the system of complexes defined in Figure 5.	
7. $\Delta C_{H}$ , o; $\Delta C_{L}$ , $\Delta$ ; and $\Delta C_{M}$ , $\Box$ ; as in Figure 6.	
8. $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ , o, as in Figure 6, except that the complex $H_2$ ML is accounted for in the calculation.	

# List of Figures (continued)

9.  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ , o;  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$ ,  $\triangle$ ; and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$ ,  $\Box$ ; as in Figure 6, except that the complex H<sub>2</sub>ML is accounted for in the calculation of  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$ , and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$ .

71

72

88.

- 10.  $\Delta C_{H}^{}$ , o;  $\Delta C_{L}^{}$ ,  $\Delta$ ; and  $\Delta C_{M}^{}$ ,  $\Box$ ; as in Figure 6, except that the complexes  $H_2ML$ and  $HM_2L$  are accounted for in the calculation of  $\Delta C_{H}^{}$ ,  $\Delta C_{L}^{}$  and  $\Delta C_{M}^{}$ .
- 11. A Schematic Diagram of the Automatic Titration System.
- 12. A Schematic Diagram of the Automatic 97 Gravimetric Buret Based on a Mechanical Couple.
- 13. A Schematic Diagram of the Automatic 101 Gravimetric Buret Based on an Optical Couple.
- 14. Flow Chart of Program TTR1. 108
- 15.  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm L}$  at various pH for Aspartic Acid. 130
- 16.  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm L})$  as a function of pH for Aspartic 131 Acid.
- 17. C<sub>H</sub> vs C<sub>L</sub> at several pH for the Zinc-Aspartic Acid System.
- 18. C<sub>H</sub> as a function of the total concentration 136 of aspartic acid (C<sub>L</sub>) for the Zinc-Aspartic Acid system.

List of Figures (continued)

19.  $C_{\rm H}$  as a function of the total concentration 137 of zinc (C<sub>M</sub>) for the Zinc-Aspartic Acid system. 20. (dC  $_{\rm H}/\rm dC_{\rm L})$  and (dC  $_{\rm H}/\rm dC_{\rm M})$  as a function of pH 138 for the Zinc-Aspartic Acid system. 21.  $\Delta C_{H}^{}$ , o;  $\Delta C_{L}^{}$ ,  $\triangle$ ; and  $\Delta C_{M}^{}$ ,  $\Box$ ; for the 143 Zinc-Aspartic Acid system. 22.  $\Delta C_{H}$ , o;  $\Delta C_{L}$ ,  $\Delta$ ; and  $\Delta C_{M}$ ,  $\Box$ ; as in 146 Figure 2], except that estimates of the formation constants for HML and ML have been used to calculate the delta quantities. 23.  $\Delta C_{H}^{}$ , o;  $\Delta C_{L}^{}$ ,  $^{}$ ; and  $\Delta C_{M}^{}$ ,  $^{}$ ; as in 147 Figure 22, except that estimates of the formation constants for HML, ML and ML<sub>2</sub> have been used to calculate the delta quantities. 24. Species distribution as a function of pH 151 for a solution containing 9.370 x  $10^{-4}$ moles/kg of zinc and 5.308 x  $10^{-3}$  moles/kg of aspartic acid. 25. Experimental, o, and simulated, A, titration 155 curves of a solution containing 9.370 x  $10^{-4}$ moles/kg of zinc and 5.308 x  $10^{-3}$  moles/kg of aspartic acid. 26.  $\Delta C_{H}^{}$ , O:  $\Delta C_{L}^{}$ ,  $\Delta$ ; and  $\Delta C_{M}^{}$ ,  $\Box$ ; for the 176 Zinc-Glutathione system.

List of Figures (continued)

27.	$\Delta C_{H}$ , o, $\Delta C_{L}$ , $\Delta$ ; and $\Delta C_{M}$ , $\Box$ ; for the Cadmium-Glutathione system.	185 `
28.	$\Delta C_{H}$ , o; $\Delta C_{L}$ , $\triangle$ ; and $\Delta C_{M}$ , $\Box$ ; for the Lead-Glutathione system.	194
29.	Species distribution for Zinc-Glutathione system.	198
30.	Species distribution for Cadmium- Glutathione system.	202
31.	Species distribution for Lead-Glutathione system.	206
		•
		• . '
	7	

.

xvii

#### CHAPTER I

#### INTRODUCTION

The chemistry of complexation reactions has been the subject of considerable research in the past because of their importance in analytical methods (1), and more recently because of interest in the role which metal ions play in biochemical systems. The methods which have been used to determine formation constants include a variety of spectroscopic methods, calorimetry, reaction kinetics, liquidliquid partition, solubility measurements, ion exchange, potentiometry, polarography, conductivity, light scattering, osmosis, electrophoresis and many more (2,3,4). Of these, potentiometric titrations with a pH electrode have probably been the most frequently used, and are generally considered to give good results. The reasons for this popularity include: (1) the applicability of the pH titration method to a wide variety of complexes, (2) the relative simplicity of the experiment and the reliability of the data, and (3) the straightforward relationship between the experimentally measured quantities and the chemistry in the solution. Α. carefully designed and executed experiment will provide a large amount of data, collected under controlled conditions: the concentrations of metals and  $\downarrow$  igands in solution and the quantity of titrant are accutately known, and the ionic strength and temperature are held constant. The major

1 /

limitation of the method is that it does not provide any information about the complexes at the molecular level. This means that a model of complexation must be derived intuitively, or by trial and error, or must rely on spectroscopic or other data which gives more specific information at the molecular level.

The focus of this thesis research has been to determine the formation constants for the zinc, cadmium and lead complexes of the tripeptide, glutathione. Glutathione is an important component in the red blood cell and the formation constants of its complexes are of interest for the understanding of the distribution and transport of toxic metals in the body. These complexes have been studied by several investigators, and formation constants reported (5-8). However, there has been no agreement about the model of complexation.

A pH titration method recently proposed by Sarkar and Kruck (9) has the potential for providing information not directly available by any other pH titration method, namely, it derives the concentrations of the free ligand and the free metal from the experimental data without any preconceived model for complexation. The work reported in , the first part of this thesis deals with a study and . further development of this method, particularly with respect to the design of an experiment which will give the most reliable data. The results of this study indicate that large volumes of highly accurate data are needed for

the best application of the method. For this reason an automatic titration system based on a Sartorius electronic balance and a PDP-11/10 minicomputer was designed and built. With this apparatus and the data handling routines developed for the Sarkar-Kruck method, the complexation chemistry of glutathione was studied.

# A. <u>The Evaluation of Complex Formation Constants from</u> Potentiometric Titration Data.

The pH titration is a convenient technique with which to collect data reflecting the competition between protons and metal ions for complexation sites on the ligand throughout a wide range of conditions (2,10). Titrations are performed with sample solutions containing several combinations of total metal and total ligand concentrations, and through a vide range of pH. The experimental data is related to the formation constants of the complexes by the mass balance expressions

$$\mathbf{C}_{\mathbf{H}} = [\mathbf{H}^{+}] - [\mathbf{OH}^{-}] + \sum_{p} \beta_{pqr} [\mathbf{H}]^{p} [\mathbf{L}]^{q} [\mathbf{M}]^{r}$$
(1)

$$\mathbf{C}_{\mathbf{L}} = [\mathbf{L}] + \sum_{\mathbf{q}} q_{\mathbf{pqr}} [\mathbf{H}]^{\mathbf{p}} [\mathbf{L}]^{\mathbf{q}} [\mathbf{M}]^{\mathbf{r}}$$
(2)

$$\mathbf{C}_{\mathbf{M}} = [\mathbf{M}] + \sum_{n} \mathbf{f}_{pqr} [\mathbf{H}]^{p} = \mathbf{F}_{n} [\mathbf{M}]^{r}$$
(3)

where  $C_{H}$  is the total conce of titratable proton and is calculated from the amount of the and bases added to

the solution, and  $C_L$ ,  $C_M$  are the total ligand and metal concentrations. The formation constant for the complex  $H_p L_q M_r$  is  $\beta_{pqr}$  where

٩,

$$\beta_{pqr} = \frac{\sum_{[H_pL_qM_r]}}{[H_pP_{[L]}q_{[M]}r}$$

The values of  $C_{\rm H}$ ,  $C_{\rm L}$ ,  $C_{\rm M}$  and the hydrogen ion concentration (from the pH) are known at each data point while the concentrations of ligand and metal, [L] and [M], and the formation constants are unknown. The evaluation of the constants from a set of experimental data may be very simple if only one or two complexes form, but at the other extreme may be very complex if protonated and polynuclear species exist in solution.

A variety of approaches for the handling of the simpler situations have been reported (11,12). These generally are only applicable to very select situations, and very often require additional measurements, for example with an ~ ion selective electrode. The most widely known and applied is an approach described by Bjerrum (13). The n method is based upon the calculation of the average number of ligands complexed per metal directly from the experimental data. The method fails, however, if protonated, hydroxy or polynuclear complexes form.

Methods which handle more complex situations fall into two categories, those based on linear statistics and those based on non-linear statistics (2,14). If the data can be \_4

(4)

arranged into a set of equations such as

$$y = \sum_{n=1}^{N} x_n Q_n$$
 (5)

where  $x_n$  are measured quantities, and  $Q_n$  are a set of N unknowns, the constants may be found by a linear least squares calculation to minimize the residual U.

$$U = \sum_{n=1}^{I} (y_{i} - \sum_{n=1}^{I} Q_{n})^{2}$$
 (6)

This method is not generally applicable, and usually requires several extra measurements, aside from pH, to provide suitable values of  $x_i$ .

Non-linear methods are very complex, require considerable computer time, and in addition, are reportedly not very reliable (14). The technique, in general, involves systematic adjustment of the formation constants until they provide the best fit to the data. A sequence of calculations will involve:

- (a) estimation of the formation constants
- (b) with these constants, solve equations (2) and (3) for the unknowns, [L] and [M]. (It must be noted at this point that the values of [L] and [M] are dependent on the model for the complexes and the estimated constants for those species, and may be quite different than the [L] and [M] actually in solution.)

- (c) calculate the expected value of an experimentally measured quantity, for example  $C_{\rm H}$  in GAUSS (15,16),
- (d) adjust the values of the constants in the direction, and with the proper magnitude to reduce the residual U (Eqn. 7). Return to step (b)

$$U = \sum_{i=1}^{I} (C_{H_{i}}^{exp} - C_{H_{i}}^{calc})^{2}$$
(7)

until the residual U is minimized.

Steps (b) and (d) may be executed in several ways, and these differences have led to the major data processing computer programs. For example, two approaches have been used to adjust the constants, step (d). The first is based on the first derivative

$$\begin{pmatrix} \frac{\partial y}{\partial Q_1} \end{pmatrix}^{dQ_1} + \begin{pmatrix} \frac{\partial y}{\partial Q_2} \end{pmatrix}^{dQ_2} + \cdots + \begin{pmatrix} \frac{\partial y}{\partial Q_N} \end{pmatrix}^{dQ_N} = residual$$
(8)

and is used in GAUSS (15), SCOGS (17), and MINIQUAD (18). The second is the so-called pit-mapping approach of programs LETAGROP (19) and LETAGROP VRID (20) and is based on a relation similar to Eqn. 8, but in terms of the second derivative. In addition, programs have been written which use both approaches, DEAST (21), and others using a completely different method STEW (22).

Recently a pH titration method was reported by Sarkar and Kruck (9) which is capable of providing the

concentrations of free ligand and free metal throughout the pH range, using only the experimental data from an appropriately designed set of titrations. This is in clear contrast to the methods described above, where [L] and [M] must be calculated using a hypothetical model, and guesses for the formation constants. With the values of [L] and [M] derived experimentally the non-linear problem of solving for formation constants reduces to a linear one, even for systems which include hydroxy and polynuclear complexes. The formation constants may be extracted from Equations 1, 2 or 3 using a linear least squares calculation. Application of this method to a number of metal-amino acid systems has been reported (23-26). Nonetheless it appears that the method has not been proven applicable to polynuclear complexes, and that the exact consequences of error originating in the experimental data, and in the data handling steps have not been described. In addition, the reports published by Sarkar and Kruck did not describe the experimental method in detail. From these reports it appears that no attempt was made to determine the conditions which would give the best experimental results, and as a result it seems that the experimental methods used in these reports may have violated the theoretical requirements of the method.

The main thrust of the work reported here was to simplify the calculations as much as possible, to prove that the method is applicable to the more exotic complexes,

and finally to establish the experimental conditions which will give the most reliable data possible. The results of this study are described in Chapter II.

### B. Automatic Titration Apparatus.

Įį.

Of the many automatic solution handling methods available, the most popular are those based on a stepping motor driven piston buret. Several units are available commercially, including the Mettler DV11 and the Radiometer ABU13, and many workers have devised their own (27-34), for example using a commercially available micrometer driven buret such as the Gilmont ultra precision buret, powered by a stepping motor. These types of systems are very easy to automate; a delivery of a known volume only requires a series of electrical pulses. They are however, high in price, and usually low in precision. This lack of accuracy usually stems from imperfection in the mechanical drive from the stepping motor to the piston, and the usual problems with volumetric methods, including temperature effects, out of calibration glassware, leaks, and so on.

Only a few alternatives to the piston buret have been reported. Coulometric generation of titrant is an old, and potentially very precise method(35). Its general application to high precision acid-base titrations has been limited by two factors; first, the titrant generation reaction must be very efficient and allow high current densities and, second,

the working electrode must be isolated from the sample solution if the sample contains electroactive species (36). Coulometric methods can be easily automated (37).

A unique form of real time titrator has been reported (38), in which the sample and an added colour indicator is passed through a narrow dialysis tube within a bath of titrant. The titrant diffuses into the tube and the point where the sample is neutralized is marked by the colour change of the indicator.

A titrator based on the delivery of a series of submicrolitre droplets (39,40) was reported by Hieftje (41,42). In this system, titrant was forced through a capillary which was vibrated with a piezoelectric crystal. This dispersed the liquid into individual droplets, which the authors ingeniously counted, and directed into a sample solution using lectrostatic forces. Another variation was reported (43) in which the time during which the droplets were allowed into the sample was measured instead of the number. Both of these systems suffered from very poor precisio:

The handling of solutions on the basis of weigh that long been regarded as superior to any type of volumetric technique. However, due to the slowness of the weighing operation, and the virtual impossibility of automation, gravimetric procedures have not gained much popularity. The advantages of gravimetric titrations over volumetric methods include:

(a) elimination of drainage, reading, and temperature

change error inherent to volumetric equipment,

- (b) elimination of time consuming gravimetric calibration of volumetric equipment,
- (c) ability to measure and dispense accurately known weights of volatile or highly viscous liquids,
- (d) ability to measure with high precision small quantities of solution for microchemical work, or with costly or scarce materials.

Manual methods have been described for special situations (44,45), including work with non-aqueous solvents, and where particularly good precision was desired (46). Malmstadt (47) has reported an automatic system in which the weight of reagent delivered is determined by weighing the container into which the material is dispensed. This method is not suitable for a titration in the usual manner because no provision is made, or seems possible, for monitoring a sample property, for example the pH.

In this thesis a completely automated gravimetric titration system is described, based on a Sartorius electronic balance and a PDP-11/10 mini computer. The delivery of reagent from a reservoir located on the balance pan was initiated by an optical device. After delivery, the weight of titrant delivered was known by the decrease in weight of the unit on the balance pan. This system combined the accuracy and precision of a technique based on a weighing procedure, with the speed and reliability of automation. Gravimetric titrations were run with high precision, and in a fraction of the time needed for equivalent manual operations. This system will be described in considerable detail in Chapter IV.

# C. The Complexation Chemistry of Glutathione.

Glutathione is a tripeptide composed of the amino acids glutamic acid, cysteine, and glycine.



The binding to metal ions may occur through the carboxyl and amino groups of the glutamyl terminal, through the sulfhydryl group, and through the glycine carboxyl group. In addition, it has been suggested that some binding may occur through protonated and deprotonated peptide linkages (5,6). With this number of binding sites, and the number of groups which are protonated at various pH ranges, the com ation chemistry of glutathione is not simple.

In. earliest attempts to unravel the complexation of tathione (8,48-50) relied upon relatively simple pH titration experiments, and on polarography, but the data handling methods were not sufficiently advanced to handle protonated and polynuclear complexes. The development of

spectroscopic techniques such as NMR allowed the study of metal-ligand interaction at the molecular level, for example indicating which groups were bound to the metal.

The sulfhydryl group is known to be the most active in the complexation of glutathione to a number of metals, binding very strongly to "soft" metals such as mercury, lead and cadmium and less strongly to zinc, and other transition elements (7,50,51,52). The interaction of mercury with the sulfhydryl is particularly strong, and the metal ion can only be displaced by protons at very low pH. Since the carboxyl and amino groups do not bind as strongly, several protonated complexes exist at low pH (51). Other mercury complexes, containing as many as three metal ions and two glutathione molecules have been shown to exist (50, 51).

Studies of the binding of glutathione to other metals, including Cu, Ni, Fe and Pd (53-55) have indicated that the sulfur is again the primary binding site. Complexation does occur through the glutamyl and glycine residues as well, but it has not been possible to determine if those groups are boun. It has been pointed out that the complexation of the glutamyl and sulfhydryl groups to the same metal would form an unstable ten membered ring, indicating that at least in some cases, a polymerization process is likely to occur (7).

The development of non-linear methods of treating pH

titration data made possible a more detailed analysis of the composition of a solution containing a mixture of metal ions and glutathione (5,6). The derivation of a model of complexation has, however, been largely a matter of intuition and guesswork, and the results of studies involving zinc, cadmium and lead do not agree with each other nor do they agree with the results of NMR experiments (7). Since pH titration methods do not, in general, provide any information about the types of complexes existing in solution, the choice of a model must be guided by some other evidence. The Sarkar-Kruck method provides, unlike other methods, experimental values for [L] and [M]  $\$ which, as is discussed in Chapter II, allows some rational deduction of a model of complexation. In addition, the number of models that will fit the data is considerably reduced. For these reasons it was hoped that the Sarkar-Kruck method would produce more meaningful results about the complexation of glutathione than have been thus far reported. The results of the metal-glutathione experiments and the discussion of models for complexation appear in Chapter VI.

#### CHAPTER II

A STUDY OF THE OSTERBERG-SARKAR-KRUCK METHOD OF EVALUATING FREE METAL AND FREE LIGAND CONCENTRATIONS IN SOLUTIONS OF COMPLEX EQUILIBRIA

### A. Introduction.

Sarkar and Kruck recently described a pH titration method in which the free metal ion and the free ligand can be calculated simultaneously throughout the central titration of an appropriately designed set of titrations. This method is appealing in that the concentrations are obtained directly from the experimental data, without assuming any hypothesized collection of species for that system. The calculation of stability constants then reduces to a linear least squares problem using any of the mass balance equations. If the stoichiometries of the complexes are not known, it still is necessary to postulate a model. It is to be expected, however, that fewer models will fit the data because the free ligand and the free metal concentrations are known and are not derived from the model.

In this chapter a critical examination of this approach is described. The emphasis of this examination has been to establish the conditions under which the method gives accurate values for the free metal and the free ligand concentrations in systems containing a variety

of complexes, including protonated, hydroxy, polynuclear and mixed ligand complexes. The approach has been to analyze simulated titration data, so that the true values of free metal and free ligand concentration would be known. In addition, since the method provides information not available in the study of complex systems by other data evaluation procedures, ways in which this information can be used to provide guidance in the selection of a model are considered.

This chapter refers exclusively to simulated titration data based on several hypothetical complexation systems. The complexation systems and the parameters used in the data simulation are summarized in Tables 1-5. Series A and B (Table 1) are for a polyprotic acid, Series C (Table 2) is for a triprotic ligand and the complexes  $HML_r$ ,  $HML_2$  and ML, and Series D (Table 3) is for a diprotic ligand and the complexes ML,  $ML_2$ ,  $ML_3$  and  $H_{-1}ML$ . Series E (Table 4) includes polynuclear species and Series F (Table 5) includes mixed ligand complexes. In the llowing discussions, examples of calculation methods and the effects of error will be based on these series of titrations. The computer program used to simulate the titrations of Series A through F is shown in Appendix A.

Overview of the Method

This method provides the free concentrations of ligand



**A** 

. /

¢

Table l.	Simulation	Parameters:	Series	A and	В	

Complexes	Formation Constants $\beta$
H <sub>4</sub> L	$1.0 \times 10^{25}$
H <sub>3</sub> L	$1.0 \times 10^{22}$
<sup>H</sup> 2 <sup>L</sup>	$1.0 \times 10^{18}$
HL	$1.0 \times 10^{10}$
·	· · ·

	Titration	Total Ligand C <sub>L</sub>	Initial pH	pH Interval	Titrant Concentration, $\underline{M}$
	Al	$8.0 \times 10^{-4}$	3.00	0.05	1.00
•	A <sub>2</sub>	$9.0 \times 10^{-4}$	3.00	0.05	1.00
	A <sub>3</sub>	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$	3.00	0.05	1.00
•	A <sub>4</sub>	$1.1 \times 10^{-3}$	3.00	0.05	1.00
	A <sub>5</sub>	$1.2 \times 10^{-3}$	3.00	0.05	1.00
/ .	B <sub>1</sub>	$8.0 \times 10^{-4}$	3.414	0.075	0.1800
'	B <sub>2</sub>	$9.0 \times 10^{-4}$	3.406	0.066	0.2011
٠	́ <sub>В3</sub>	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$	3.399	0.071	0.220
	B <sub>4</sub>	$1.1 \times 10^{-3}$	3.411	0.056 ့	0.1567
	<sup>B</sup> 5	$1.2 \times 10^{-3}$	3.410	0.068	0.2500

Table 2. Simulation Parameters: Series C

Complexes	Formation Constants
H <sub>3</sub> L	$1.0 \times 10^{21}$
<sup>H</sup> 2 <sup>L</sup>	$1.0 \times 10^{16}$
HL	$1.0 \times 10^{10}$
HML	$1.0 \times 10^{17}$
HML <sub>2</sub>	$1.0 \times 10^{25}$
ML <sub>2</sub>	$1.0 \times 10^{18}$

## Series C: No Dilution.

pH Range: 3.0 - 10.0pH Interval: 0.1 (71 data points) Initial Volume: 300 ml Titrant Concentration: no titrant Middle Titration:  $C_L = 3.0 \times 10^{-3}$ ,  $C_M = 1.0 \times 10^{-3}$ 

Titration	CL	C
cl	$2.99 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.00 \times 10^{-3}$
c2	$3.00 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.00 \times 10^{-3}$
c <sub>3</sub>	$3.01 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.00 \times 10^{-3}$
C <sub>4</sub>	$3.00 \times 10^{-3}$	9.9 x $10^{-4}$
с <sub>5</sub>	$3.00 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.01 \times 10^{-3}$

### C' Series: With Dilution

As above except .

Q.

Titrant Concentration: 0.4 M NaOH

Table 3. Simulation Parameters: Series D

. 0

•

Complexes	Formation Constants			
H <sub>2</sub> L	$1.0 \times 10^{10}$			
HL	$1.0 \times 10^{6}$			
ML	$1.0 \times 10^{6}$			
ML <sub>2</sub>	1.0 x 10 <sup>11</sup>			
ML <sub>3</sub>	$1.0 \times 10^{15}$			
$H_{-1}ML_{2}$	$1.0 \times 10^4$			
pH Range: 3.0 - 10.0				
pH Interval: 0.1 (71 d	ata points)			
Initial Volume: 300 ml				
Titrant Concentration: no +itrant				
Middle Titration: $C_{L} = 4.0 \times 10^{-3}$ , $C_{M} = 1.0 \times 10^{-3}$				

•		· -
Titration		C <sub>_M</sub>
D <sub>1</sub>	$3.6 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
D <sub>2</sub>	$3.9 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
D <sub>3</sub>	$4.0 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
D <sub>4</sub>	$4.1 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
D <sub>5</sub>	$4.4 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
D <sub>6</sub>	$4.0 \times 10^{-3}$	$9.0 \times 10^{-4}$
D <sub>7</sub>	$4.0 \times 10^{-3}$	$9.5 \times 10^{-4}$
D8	4.0 x $10^{-3}$	$1.05 \times 10^{-3}$
D <sub>9</sub>	$4.0 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.10 \times 10^{-3}$
	: 	

. 4

18

,
# Table 4 . Simulation Parameters: Series E

Complexes	Formation Constants
<sup>H</sup> 3 <sup>L</sup>	$1.0 \times 10^{21}$
H <sub>2</sub> L	$1.0 \times 10^{16}$
HL	$1.0 \times 10^{10}$
H <sub>2</sub> ML	$1.0 \times 10^{19}$
HM2L	$1.0 \times 10^{18}$
M <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub>	$1.0 \times 10^{17}$

pH Range: 3.0 - 10.0

pH Interval: 0.1 (71 data points)

Initial Volume: 300 ml

Titrant Concentration: no titrant

Middle Titration:  $C_{L} = 2.5 \times 10^{-3}$ ;  $C_{M} = 1.0 \times 10^{-3}$ 

Titration	CL	C <sub>M</sub>
E <sub>1</sub>	$2.0 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
E <sub>2</sub>	$2.2 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
E <sub>3</sub>	$2.4 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
E <sub>4</sub>	$2.5 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
E <sub>5</sub>	$2.6 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
E <sub>6</sub>	$2.8 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
E7	$3.0 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$
E <sub>8</sub>	$2.5 \times 10^{-3}$	$8.0 \times 10^{-4}$
E <sub>9</sub>	$2.5 \times 10^{-3}$	9.0 x $10^{-4}$
<sup>E</sup> 10	$2.5 \times 10^{-3}$	9.5 x $10^{-4}$
E <sub>11</sub>	$2.5 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.05 \times 10^{-3}$
E <sub>12</sub> *	$2.5 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.10 \times 10^{-3}$
E <sub>13</sub>	$2.5 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.20 \times 10^{-3}$

Table 5	. Simulation	Parameters:	Series F
		Х. 	Ł
Complexe	25	Formation	Constants
H <sub>3</sub> L	×.	1.0 x	1020
H <sub>2</sub> L		1.0 x	10 <sup>16</sup>
HL		1.0 x	10 <sup>10</sup>
ML		1.0 x	109
H2 <sup>L</sup> '		1.0 x	10 <sup>15</sup>
HL'	•	1.0 x	
ML '		5.0 x	107
HMLL'		1.0 x	10 <sup>22</sup>
MLL'		1.0 x	

pH Range: 3.0 - 10.0pH Interval: 0.1 (71 data points) Initial Volume: 300 ml Titrant Concentration: no titrant Middle Titration:  $C_L = 2.0 \times 10^{-3}$ ,  $C_L$ ,  $= 2.0 \times 10^{-3}$ ,  $C_M = 1.0 \times 10^{-3}$ 

Titration	CL	C <sub>L</sub> ,	C <sub>M</sub>
$F_{1}$ $F_{2}$ $F_{3}$ $F_{4}$ $F_{5}$ $F_{6}$ $F_{7}$	$1.4 \times 10^{-3} \\ 1.6 \times 10^{-3} \\ 1.8 \times 10^{-3} \\ 2.0 \times 10^{-3} \\ 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \\ 2.4 \times 10^{-3} \\ 2.6 \times 10^{-3} \end{pmatrix}$	$2.0 \times 10^{-3}$	, $1.0 \times 10^{-3}$

Table 5 (continued)

55 g

Titration	C <sub>L</sub>	с <sub>г</sub> ,	С <sub>М</sub>		
$F_8$ $F_9$ $F_{10}$ $F_{11}$ $F_{12}$ $F_{13}$ $F_{14}$ $F_{15}$ $F_{16}$ $F_{17}$ $F_{18}$ $F_{19}$	$2.0 \times 10^{-3}$ .	$\left\{\begin{array}{c} 1.4 \times 10^{-3} \\ 1.6 \times 10^{-3} \\ 1.8 \times 10^{-3} \\ 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \\ 2.4 \times 10^{-3} \\ 2.6 \times 10^{-3} \end{array}\right\}$	$1.0 \times 10^{-3}$ $0.7 \times 10^{-3}$ $0.8 \times 10^{-3}$ $0.9 \times 10^{-3}$ $1.1 \times 10^{-3}$ $1.2 \times 10^{-3}$ $1.3 \times 10^{-3}$		

21

Ł

and metal in solutions of compare quilibria, ar for simplicity in this discussion will be called FICS, for Free Ion Concentrations in Solution. The basic relationships in this method are

$$p[L] = p[L]_{O} = \int_{PH}^{PH} \left( \frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{L}} \right) C_{M}^{PH} dpH$$

 $p[M] = p[M]_{O} - \int_{PH}^{PH} \left(\frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{M}}\right) C_{L}, pH$ 

where  $C_{\rm H}$  is the concentration of titratable proton,  $C_{\rm L}$  and  $C_{\rm M}$ . are the total analytical concentrations of ligand and metal respectively, and [L] and [M] are their free concentrations. Alternate derivations of Equations 9 and 10 may be found in references 9 and 56. An abbreviated example may be found in Appendix B.

For systems containing more components, equations analogous to 9 and 10 can be written for each component in the solution. For simplicity let us only consider the component L, remembering that the discussion is applicable to every component in the system.

The quantity  $p[L]_{O}$  is the negative logarithm of the concentration of free L at some initial  $pH_{O}$ . A  $pH_{O}$  is usually chosen at which no complex is formed, and

(9)

(10)

consequently  $[L]_{o}$  is equal to (or may be calculated from)  $C_{L}$ . The integral of  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})_{C_{M}, pH}$  is evaluated from  $pH_{o}$ to the pH at which p[L] is to be evaluated.

One experimental method for obtaining  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})_{C_{M}}$ , pH as a function of pH is with a series of titrations where the total concentration of L is varied, while all the other components are at constant concentration. At a given pH,  $C_{_{\mathrm{H}}}$  is extracted from each of the titrations. The derivative  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm L})_{C_{\rm M},\,{\rm pH}}$  is the change in  $C_{\rm H}$  with  $C_{\rm L}$ , measured at  $C_{\rm L}$ of the middle titration. In exactly this way the derivative The at each pH throughout the titration is calculated. values of  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm L})_{C_{\rm M},\rm pH}$  are integrated from pH to a givenpH, and p[L] at that pH is then calculated from Equation 9. The experiment is designed in such a way that, given a system of composition  $C_{T_{i}}$  and  $C_{M}$ , referred to as the composition of the middle titration, each component is in turn selectively varied. The FICS method will then provide [L] and [M] as a function of pH, for a solution of that overall composition.

The stability constants of the complexes are calculated by a linear least squares fit of the [L] and [M] data into the mass balance equations. Any one mass balance is completely sufficient unless a given complex does not contain any of that particular component.

11

In the following section, the calculation procedures at each step in the method are considered.

B. Calculation Procedures in th

thod.

### C<sub>H</sub> Calculations

The straction of useful information from the pH titration requires accurate knowledge of several parameters. The FICS method requires the alligand concentration,  $C_L$ , the total metal concentration,  $C_M$ , the total concentration of mineral acid added,  $C_A$ , the pH and the concentration of added base,  $C_B$ . All of these quantities change during a conventional titration and careful work is needed to provide accurate knowledge of their values.

The first quantity extracted from the raw data is the total concentration of titratable proton,  $C_{\rm H}$ .

$$C_{\rm H} = (N_{\rm DP} \times C_{\rm L}) + C_{\rm A} - C_{\rm B}$$
 (11)

where  $N_{DP}$  is the number of disposable protons on the ligand. In order that the FICS method be used,  $C_{\rm H}$  must be known at closely spaced pH values throughout the titrations, and moreover, it must be known at the same pH's in each of a series of titrations. Since this is difficult experimentally, some manipulation of the original data is necessary to find these  $C_{\rm H}$  values. Several possibilities exist, including the fitting of the pH-C<sub>H</sub> data to a mathematical function, perhaps a type of polynomial, and in subsequent steps extracting  $C_{\rm H}$  at any needed pH. This is the approach taken by Sarkar and Kruck (9). However, in our hands a program of this type obtained from other workers did not function very well. It was found that linear interpolation between existing data points was sufficient to provide  $C_{\rm H}$  at specific pH's throughout the titration. Efficient use of experimental data means fixing a pH interval approximately equal to that of the available data.

"1

The linear interpolation is limited in two ways; first it does not use the entire body of data as a unit, and therefore does not have the smoothing potential which other procedures may have, and second it will bias the data in some cases. A bias to large  $C_H$  will result if the  $C_H$  vs pH curve is concave upward, and to low  $C_H$ 's if the curve is concave downward. In most cases this will give very small errors at pH intervals of about 0.1 units.

The effect of linear interpolation on the final results of FICS is illustrated in Table 6. Series A uses  $C_{\rm H}$ 's directly from the simulation program, and Series B uses  $C_{\rm H}$ 's calculated by interpolation on data generated at a varying set of pH's. Possible error was encouraged in the second set by increasing the pH intervals from 0.05 to 0.1 and by increasing the dilution by titrant (lowered NaOH concentration). The simulation parameters for Series A and B appear in Table 1.

	*.		
	Fr	ee Ligand	
pH	Known	A Series <sup>a</sup>	B Series <sup>a</sup> (interpolation)
3.5	$1.937 \times 10^{-15}$	-37	<u> </u>
4.0	4.761 x $10^{-14}$	4.762	4.761
4.5	7.537 x $10^{-13}$	7.539	7.543
5.0	$9.075 \times 10^{-12}$	9.077	9.084
5.5	9.661 x $10^{-11}$	9.666	9.675
6.0	9.802 x $10^{-10}$	9.807	9.817
6.5	$9.662 \times 10^{-9}$	9.666	9.676
7.0	9.080 x $10^{-8}$	9.084	9.091
` <b>7.</b> 5	$7.588 \times 10^{-7}$	7.591	7.593
8.0	$4.974 \times 10^{-6}$	4.975	4.975
8.5	$2.346 \times 10^{-5}$	2.347	2.347
9.0	8.331 x $10^{-5}$	8.335	8.338

Table 6. The Results of the FICS Calculations on the Simulated Titration Data, Series A and B

		Calculated	β
Complex Known	Known β	A Series	B Series
<sup>H</sup> 4 <sup>L</sup>	$1.0 \times 10^{25}$	$9.9974 \times 10^{24}$	9.9790 x $10^{24}$
<sup>H</sup> 3 <sup>L</sup>	$1.0 \times 10^{22}$	1.0003 $\times 10^{22}$	1.0013 x $10^{22}$
H <sub>2</sub> L	$1.0 \times 10^{18}$	9.9973 x $10^{17}$	9.9885 x $10^{17}$
HL	$1.0 \times 10^{10}$	1.0004 x $10^{10}$	9.9992 x $10^{9}$

<sup>a</sup>Calculated [L] and expected [L] are identical in order of magnitude.

The Derivative  $(dC_{H}/dC_{X})_{C_{Z}}$ , pH

The second calculation in the FICS procedure is the evaluation of the derivative  $(dC_H/dC_X)_{C_Z}$ , pH. The quantity  $C_H$  has been discussed.  $C_X$  will be used to denote the total analytical concentration which is varied. This may be  $C_L$ , the ligand concentration, or  $C_M$ , etc. The term  $C_Z$  represents all the other total concentrations which are fixed.

The experimental determination of this derivative is the most challenging step of the FICS procedure. The straightforward experiment is to perform several titrations varying one  $C_X$ , perhaps  $C_L$ , while maintaining  $C_M$  and any other concentrations constant. The simulation parameters for Series D, shown in Table 3 illustrates this more clearly. At some pH, for example 4.0,  $C_H$  is calculated 1 om each of the titrations. This gives the variation in  $C_H$  with  $C_L$  at pH 4.0, or  $(dC_H/dC_L)_{C_M}$ , pH 4.0

The accuracy of this quantity depends on several factors:

- (1) the accuracy of  $C_{H}^{}$  and  $C_{L}^{}$ ,
- (2) the curvature of the  $C_{H}^{}$  vs pH function,
- (3) the number of titrations, and therefore the number of  $C_{\rm H}$ 's available,
- (4) the degree to which  $C_{Z}$  (the other components in solution) remains constant.

The function  $C_{H}$  vs  $C_{X}$ , and the effects of problems (1) to (4) must be clearly understood in order to obtain the best results from the FICS method.

The variation of  $C_{\rm H}$  with  $C_{\rm L}$  for Series D, which consists of a diprotic ligand and the complexes ML, ML<sub>2</sub>, ML<sub>3</sub> and H<sub>-1</sub>ML<sub>2</sub> is shown in Figure 1. The total metal concentration was fixed at 1.0 x 10<sup>-3</sup>, and curves drawn at several pH values. The simulation parameters for Series D may be found in Table 3.

Several characteristics of the C<sub>H</sub> vs C<sub>L</sub> function can be seen in Figure 1, including severe curvature in some regions, and reasonable linearity at excesses of  $C_{I_{\rm L}}$  ( $C_{M}$  was 1.0 x  $10^{-3}$ ). In addition it should also be noted that  $C_{\rm H}$ may vary over a wide range of concentrations, and tends to be small at low ligand concentrations. Several practical considerations can be based on these observations. Titration conditions must be chosen to avoid areas of curvature. Each point on the  $C_{H}$  vs  $C_{L}$  plot represents a data point from a separate titration, and the number of titrations may be limited. A reasonable estimate of  $\Delta C_{H} / \Delta C_{T}$  requires therefore that  $C_{\rm H}$  vary linearly with  $C_{\rm L}$ , and , in addition, there is some advantage to having  ${}_{\mathsf{H}}\mathsf{C}_{\mathsf{H}}$  of a reasonable magnitude. If the change in  $C_{H}$  with  $C_{T}$  is linear, only two titrations are really necessary, and more will improve the situation. Reasonable random error is acceptable since a linear least squares fit will tend to give better derivatives than the limit of accuracy of  $C_{H}^{}$  might



Figure 1.  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm L}$  for a system containing a diprotic ligand and complexes ML, ML<sub>2</sub>, ML<sub>3</sub> and H<sub>-1</sub>ML<sub>2</sub>. The overall ligand protonation constants are 1.0 x 10<sup>6</sup> and 1.0 x 10<sup>10</sup>. The formation constants of the complexes are 1.0 x 10<sup>6</sup>, 1.0 x 10<sup>11</sup>, 1.0 x 10<sup>15</sup> and 1.0 x 10<sup>4</sup> respectively.  $C_{\rm M}$  was constant at 1.0 x 10<sup>-3</sup> M. (See Table 3.)

indicate possible.

A least squares polynomial fit of  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm L}$  data will not improve the situation. First, if the function of  $C_{\rm H}$ vs  $C_{\rm L}$  is linear and has some random error, the polynomial will try to fit even those errors, and second, if the function of  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm L}$  is nonlinear it is not likely to be as simple as a polynomial of low degree and a systematic distortion of the actual relation will occur.

Consideration must also be given to problems which may arise in titrations where the C<sub>H</sub> may become small. This will happen if the ligand concentration is low, or if the metal concentration is high. Since  $C_{H}$  is calculated from the difference in two large numbers, the total acid added to the solution and the total base added, it may lose significance in some parts of the titration curves. No problem is encountered if only one out of several  $C_{\mu}$ values at different  $C_{I_i}$ 's is small, which is a common situation, but difficulty is encountered if the  $C_{H}$ 's corresponding to several  $C_{\rm L}$  values are small simultaneously. Each  $C_{H}$  has limited significance, and therefore the  ${}^{\Delta}C_{H}$  in the (  $\Delta C_{\rm H}^{}/\Delta C_{\rm L}^{})$  quantity has low precision. In general, small values of  $(dC_{H}^{}/dC_{L}^{})$  and  $(dC_{H}^{}/dC_{M}^{})$  will always have low precision, but since they also contribute less information about complexation in solution they should be avoided.

In summary, with data of limited accuracy and in limited numbers, the best results are obtained if the  $C_{\rm H}$ 's are of reasonable magnitude, if  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm X})$  is of reasonable

magnitude and if the change in  $C_{H}$  with  $C_{\chi}$  is linear.

Figure 1, mentioned above, is the variation in  $C_{H}^{\dagger}$  with,  $C_{T_{c}}$  for Series D, including the complexes ML, ML<sub>2</sub>, ML<sub>3</sub> and H-1<sup>ML</sup>2. At pH 4.0 very little complexation is occurring and  $C_{H}^{}$  increases continuously with increasing ligand concentration. Each increase of  $C_{T_i}$  adds protonated ligand species to the solution, and therefore the concentration of titratable protons,C<sub>H</sub>, increases. Above pH 5.0 complexation becomes appreciable. At  $C_{I}$  concentrations below 2.0 x  $10^{-3}$  $\underline{M}$ , changes in the ligand concentration have very little effect on  $C_{\rm H}$ . This is because the ligand is bound as ML and ML<sub>2</sub> complexes, which have no titratable protons. Near pH 6.0 this situation is severe, and the problems discussed above may become significant;  $C_{H}$  is nearly zero, and changes only slightly with  $C_{I_{i}}$ . This problem is avoided if the titrations are performed at an excess of ligand, in this case about 4.0 x  $10^{-3}$  M.

The curves above pH 7.0 have two regions. Below a  $C_L$ of 2.0 x  $10^{-3}$  M, the changes in  $C_H$  with  $C_L$  are governed by the complex  $H_{-1}ML_2$ . Increasing  $C_L$  from 1.0 x  $10^{-3}$  to 2.0 x  $10^{-3}$  will increase the concentration of  $H_{-1}ML_2$ , and since this is a hydroxy species, it effectively contributes a negative number of titratable protons, and  $C_H$  becomes more negative as the concentration of  $H_{-1}ML_2$  increases. Beyond a  $C_L$  of 2.0 x  $10^{-3}$  no further  $H_{-1}ML_2$  may form since the metal is completely coordinated. Addition of ligand contributes protonated HL species to the solution, and  $C_H$ 

increases. At pH 10.0 the ligand is completely deprotonated and  $C_{\rm H}$  no longer increases with  $C_{\rm L}$  beyond 2.0 x  $10^{-3}$  M.

Figure 2 shows the  $\rm C_{_{H}}$  vs  $\rm C_{_{L}}$  plots for a system similar to Series C, composed of H<sub>3</sub>L, H<sub>2</sub>L, HL, HML, HML<sub>2</sub> and ML<sub>2</sub>. The details of the simulation parameters for these titrations are shown in Table 7. At pH 4.0 only slight. complexation is occurring ; increasing  $C_L$  adds protonated ligand to the solution, and  $C_{\rm H}$  rises continously. At pH 7.0 however, complexation is occurring and the change in  $C_L$  with  $C_{L}$  is more complicated. At  $C_{L}$  below 1.0 x 10<sup>-3</sup> M,  $C_{H}$  rises with increasing  $C_{L}$  because each addition of  $C_{L}$  increases the concentration of the complex HML. No other complex may form because there is a large excess of metal in those regions ( $C_{M} = 1.0 \times 10^{-3}$ ). When  $C_{I}$  becomes larger than 1.0 x  $10^{-3}$  each addition of ligand converts HML species to  $\mathrm{HML}_{2}$  and  $\mathrm{ML}_{2}$ . The only reason HML existed was because there was insufficient ligand to form HML<sub>2</sub> and ML<sub>2</sub>. «The species  $ML_2$  has no protons and therefore  $C_{_{H}}$  falls with increasing C \_L in the range 1.0 x  $10^{-3}$  to 2.0 x  $10^{-3}$  M of ligand concentration. Beyond a  $C_{T_{1}}$  of 2.0 x  $10^{-3}$  M, the addition of ligand in excess of that needed to coordinate the metal adds protonated ligand species to the solution, and  $C_{_{\rm H}}$  increases continuously. At pH 9.5 no HML species will form, and the maximum in  $C_{H}$  at a  $C_{T}$  of 1.0 x 10<sup>-3</sup> has In this case all of the added ligand is disappeared. immediately converted to ML, in spite of the excess metal. Beyond the complete coordination of the metal, the  $C_{H}^{}$  rises

Table 7. Simul

Simulation Parameters: Variation of  $C_{H}$  with  $C_{L}$ 

ز ل	and	С <sub>М</sub>	for	Figures	2	and	3	
-----	-----	----------------	-----	---------	---	-----	---	--

Complexes	Formation	Constants
н <sub>3</sub> г	1.0 x	10 <sup>20</sup>
<sup>H</sup> 2 <sup>L</sup>	1.0 x	10 <sup>16</sup>
HL	1.0 x	10 <sup>10</sup>
TINT		
HML	1.0 x	10-0
HML <sub>2</sub>	1.0 x	10 <sup>24</sup>
ML <sub>2</sub>	1.0 x	10 <sup>17</sup>

pH Range: 3.0 - 10.0 pH Interval: 0.1 (71 data points) Initial Volume: 300 ml

Titrant Concentration: no titrant

Component	Figure 2	Figure 3
c <sub>L</sub>	varied	$4.0 \times 10^{-3} M$
CM	$1.0 \times 10^{-3} M$	varied



Figure 2.  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm L}$  for a system containing a triprotic ligand and complexes HML, HML<sub>2</sub>, and ML<sub>2</sub>. The overall ligand protonation constants are 1.0 x 10<sup>10</sup>, 1.0 x 10<sup>16</sup> and 1.0 x 10<sup>20</sup>. The formation constants of the complexes are 1.0 x 10<sup>16</sup>, 1.0 x 10<sup>24</sup> and 1.0 x 10<sup>17</sup> respectively.  $C_{\rm M}$  was constant at 1.0 x 10<sup>-3</sup> M.

due to the addition of protonated ligand to the solution.

The  $C_{_{\rm H}}$  vs  $C_{_{\rm M}}$  plots for the same system as shown in Figure 2 are shown in Figure 3. The total ligand concentration is fixed at 4.0 x  $10^{-3}$  M, so that the far right hand side of the figure is a 1:1 ligand to metal ratio. At pH 4.0 the values of  $C_{\rm H}$  decrease continuously as  $C_{\rm M}$  is increased. This occurs because each addition of metal converts some of the ligand, perhaps present as H<sub>3</sub>L or H<sub>2</sub>L, to the complex HML. The average number of protons available to each ligand therefore decreases  $\$  and  $C_{_{_{\rm H}}}$  decreases as well. At pH 7.0 the curve has two regions. Below a metal concentration of 2.0 x  $10^{-3}$  M there is a large excess of ligand (C<sub>T.</sub> was 4.0 x  $10^{-3}$  M) and each addition of metal favours the formation of ML2. Ligands which were in the H2L and HL form are converted to ML2, and again the average number of protons available to each ligand decreases. Beyond a metal concentration of 2.0 x  $10^{-3}$  each addition of metal favours the production of HML, and liberates ligands from the ML<sub>2</sub> complexes, and  $C_{_{
m H}}$  begins to increase with addition of metal. At pH 9.5, as mentioned above, the only complex which is possible is ML2. At a low metal concentration each addition of the metal converts free protonated ligand species to  $ML_2$  and  $C_H$  falls. Beyond a  $C_M$  of 2.0 x  $10^{-3}$  <u>M</u> all of the ligand is held as ML<sub>2</sub> and each addition of metal only adds free uncomplexed metal to the solution, which has no effect on C<sub>H</sub>.

These plots indicate that there are regions where the

ישי 35



Fi 3.  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm M}$  for the system of complexes defined in the legend of Figure 2 .  $C_{\rm L}$  was constant at 4.0 x  $10^{-3}$  M.

 $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm L}$  or  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm M}$  functions may have severe curvature, and though such areas are of interest to investigate the complexes forming in solution, and potentially have a large amount of information in them, difficulty is encountered in experiments designed to give  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm L})$  and  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm M})$ . In these cases linear regions are referred.  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm L}$  and  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm M}$  will be linear if the ligand concentration is sufficiently high that the metal coordination is completely satisfied at all pH's. In other words, the  $C_{\rm L}$  to  $C_{\rm M}$  ratio should be larger than the L to M ratio within the complexes predominating in any pH range.

In summary,  $(dC_{H}/dC_{Z})_{C_{Z},pH}$  may be difficult to evaluate with reliability throughout wide pH ranges. The most severe problems are avoided if:

(1)  $C_{\rm H}$  is maintained at a reasonable absolute magnitude (2)  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm X})$  are of a reasonable absolute magnitude (3) regions of curvature in  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm X}$  are avoided.

The Integral

The values of  $(dC_H/dC_X)_{C_Z, pH}$  usually fall within  $\pm n$ where n is the number of protons on the fully protonated ligand. There are no regions of extreme curvature as seen on the  $C_H$  vs  $C_X$  plots. Mathematical treatment of these curves is therefore straightforward. Figure 4 shows the values of  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  and  $(dC_H/dC_M)$  for Series D (Table 3) at a  $C_L$  of 4.0 x 10<sup>-3</sup> and a  $C_M$  of 1.0 x 10<sup>-3</sup> M. Figure 5



Figure 4 .  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})C_{M}, pH$ , A; and  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})C_{L}, pH$ , B; as a function of pH for the \_ystem of complexes defined in the legend of Figure 1.  $C_{M} = 1.0 \times 10^{-3}M$ ,  $C_{L} = 4.0 \times 10^{-3}M$ . (See Table 3.)



Figure 5.  $(dC_H/dC_L)_{C_M}$ , pH' A; and  $(dC_H/dC_M)_{C_L}$ , pH' B; for a system containing a triprotic ligand and complexes  $H_2ML$ ,  $HM_2L$  and  $M_2L_2$ . The overall protonation constants are 1.0 x  $10^{10}$ , 1.0 x  $10^{16}$  and 1.0 x  $10^{21}$ . The formation constants of the complexes are 1.0 x  $10^{19}$ , 1.0 x  $10^{18}$  and 1.0 x  $10^{17}$  respectively.  $C_M = 1.0 \times 10^{-3}M$ ,  $C_L = 2.5 \times 10^{-3}M$ . (See Table 4.)

is  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  and  $(dC_H/dC_M)$  for Series E (Table 4) where  $C_L$  is 2.5 x  $10^{-3}$  and  $C_M$  is 1.0 x  $10^{-3}$  M.

The curves shown in Figures 4 and 5 represent the derivatives of the p[L] and p[M] functions with the pH (Eqn.12).

$$\frac{dp[L]}{dpH} = \left(\frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{L}}\right)_{C_{M}, pH}$$
(12)

A simple series manipulation of this equation leads to a relation which allows the calculation of [L] and [M] from the experimental values of  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  and  $(dC_H/dC_M)$ . Integrate both sides of Equation 12 from pH to pH:

$$\int_{pH_{O}}^{pH} \left(\frac{dp[L]}{dpH}\right)^{dpH} = \int_{pH_{O}}^{pH} \left(\frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{L}}\right)^{dpH} (13)$$

Simplify the left hand quantity.

$$\int_{pH_{O}}^{pH} dp[L] = \int_{pH_{O}}^{pH} \left(\frac{dC_{II}}{dC_{L}}\right) dpH$$
(14)

Integrate dp[L] from pH to pH to get p[L] at pH and p[L]
at pH.

$$p[L] = p[L]_{O} - \int_{pH_{O}}^{pH} \left(\frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{L}}\right) \frac{dpH}{C_{M}, pH}$$
(15)

The integral may be evaluated in one of two ways. First, as discussed above, the entire set of  $(dC_H/dC_X)$ 's may be fit to a polynomial, and the integral evaluated by simple calculus. Second, it may be evaluated numerically using Simpson's parabolic rule, or the trapezoid rule. In this work the trapezoid rule was used to evaluate the integral directly from the tabulated  $(dC_H/dC_X)_{C_Z}$ , pH function. It was found that this procedure, used at 0.1 pH increments, gave as good accuracy as is in most cases justified by the accuracy of the experimental data.

Formation Constants

The FICS method provides free ligand and free metal concentrations as a function of pH. Formation constants can be extracted from a linear least squares fit to the mass balance of each component in solution. In such a procedure, the sum of the square of the residuals, U, is minimized.

$$U = \sum \left[ C_{L} - ([L] + \sum_{q} \beta_{pqr} [H]^{p} [L]^{q} [M]^{r}) \right]^{2}$$
(16)

In all the examples presented in this thesis a Gaussian elimination (57) followed by matrix inversion has been used to solve the simultaneous equations. The mass balances for the ligand and metal were treated individually, or in some cases together, while the mass balance for protons was not used to calculate formation constants. In this respect the FICS method has considerable advantage over other pH titration methods. Several problems are inherent to the use of  $C_{\rm H}$  in the calculation of formation constants, and these are avoided with the FICS method. The free hydrogen ion concentration is generally difficult to determine experimentally, involving either an estimation of the hydrogen ion activity coefficient, ${\gamma}_{
m H}$ + , or an electrode calibration in terms of  $[H^+]$ . At low and high pH's  $[H^+]$ and [OH] constitute a large portion of  $C_{H}$ , and if there is uncertainty in their values this will produce a large . y in the concentration of bound protons. uncer In compart - however, the FICS method does not require [H<sup>+</sup>] at any stage. The electrodes may be standardized with NBS reference solutions, and an estimate of  $\gamma_{
m H}$ + is only required if the mixed activity-concentration constants are converted to concentration constants.

For simplicity in this work, the notation  $\sum L$  will by used if the constants are evaluated from the ligand mass balance,  $\sum M$  if they are evaluated from the metal mass balance, and  $\sum ML$  if both mass balances are used simultaneously. 42

1 · · · ·

Some estimate of the accuracy of the formation constants obtained by the FICS method is necessary. The simplest, though not the most reliable quantity, is the goodness of the fit of the model to the known total analytical concentrations of ligands and metals. The experimental values of [L] and [M] and the formation constants are inserted into Equation 16 and the standard deviation of the fit is  $\left[U/(n-1)\right]^{1/2}$ , where n is the number of experimental points. The relative standard deviation of the fit, in percent, has been shown for several examples in this work.

The standard deviation calculation is limited in that it does not give any indication of the accuracy of the [L] and [M] data, rather it only estimates the fit of the hypothesized model to  $C_L$  and  $C_M$ . A better measure of the reliability of the model and the formation constants can be had by simulating titration curves and by comparing them to the original data. This was done as a final check with the metal-glutathione complexation study reported in Chapter VI. However, it is impractical to use routinely while attempting to find a model for complexation because the simulation procedures are slow and, in addition, may run into difficulties specific to each model proposed to describe the complexation.

The suitability of a model describing the composition of complex species existing in solution may be checked in several ways. It is expected that a good hypothesis will give a low standard deviation of the fit and that the

constants derived from one mass balance will agree with those derived from another. The constants which are known, for example ligand protonation constants, must be derived correctly from the data. The existence of some species may be questioned if small or negative formation constants are produced, or if the agreement of values based on different mass balances is poor.

The next section will deal with the effects of various types of errors, and the problem of assigning a model to the system.

#### C. The Effect of Error on the FICS Method.

This discussion will be limited to error introduced through the experimental procedure. The systems of simulated titrations discussed to this point have been designed to represent feasible experiments, but without the error associated with the actual experiment. In this section on errors, several systematic and random errors inherent to a real experiment will be considered. The error in [L] and [M] will then include uncertainty arising from both the FICS data handling and the imposed experimental error.

### Dilution Error

Three separate types of error are introduced by dilution. First, during the series of titrations necessary to evaluate  $(dC_H/dC_L)C_M$ , pH the values of  $C_L$  are not constant but vary according to the quantity of titrant added to that pH. This is easily compensated for by using  $C_L$  exactly as it is found at that pH, based upon volume of titrant added to that point. Each pH will have a unique set of  $C_L$ 's through which the derivative is evaluated. Series A and B in Table 1 were simulated including significant dilution, and the values for [L] shown in Table 6 agree very well with the expected values.

The second and third dilution problems are related to dilution of components other than  $C_L$ , and cannot be corrected in the data handling process. During a set of titrations designed to give the derivative  $(dC_H/dC_L)C_M, pH'$  the  $C_M$  will vary through dilution. Assuming that all the titrations have equal dilution to a given pH, the derivative will be evaluated at a  $C_M$  different from  $C_M$  at  $pH_O$ .

The third type of error is implied above. All the titrations do not have equal dilution to a given pH, and consequently, at each pH,  $C_M$  will be different for the different titrations. The term  $(dC_H/dC_L) C_M, pH$  requires that the change in  $C_H$  with  $C_L$  be measured at constant pH and  $C_M$ .

These problems contribute significant error to the

free ion concentrations. Table 8 shows [L] and [M] for Series C titrations with and without dilution. With a total dilution of 7.201 ml titrant into 300 ml, the free ligand concentration at pH 10.0 had about 10% error and the free metal concentration about 25%. Without dilution the error in [L] and [M] was only 0.5%. Table 9 summarizes formation constants derived from these two sets of free ion concentration data.

The second and third types of dilution error, discussed above, cannot be corrected once the data has been taken. On the other hand, it is possible to experimentally ensure that  $C_M$  remains constant throughout a set of titrations, either by eliminating dilution by use of coulometric titration, or by simultaneous addition of titrant and a concentrated metal solution. Computer automation of the latter is a practical alternative, and was used for the studies of complexation reported in this thesis. Details of the manner in which this was carried out experimentally are reported in Chapter IV.

Errors in  $C_{L}$  and  $C_{M}$ 

The experimental values of  $C_L$ ,  $C_M$ ,  $C_H$  and pH and so on may have systematic and random errors associated with them. Studies with simulated titration data show that systematic errors give rise to the most serious problems with the FICS method. The nature of the calculation allows small

The Results of the FICS Calculations on the Simulated Titration Data, Table 8.

Series C and C'

v

Metal Čalculated	7.839 x $10^{-4}$ 5.104 x $10^{-5}$ 1.007 x $10^{-6}$ 2.641 x $10^{-6}$ 5.997 x $10^{-10}$ 9.493 x $10^{-12}$ 1.206 x $10^{-12}$ 4.022 x $10^{-15}$	7.839 × 10 <sup>-4</sup> 4.833 × 10 <sup>-5</sup> 0.8804 × 10 <sup>-6</sup> 2.225 × 10 <sup>-8</sup> 4.916 × 10 <sup>-10</sup> 7.545 × 10 <sup>-12</sup> 0.9290 × 10 <sup>-13</sup> 3.039 × 10 <sup>-15</sup>
	7.839 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> 5.094 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> 1.002 x 10 <sup>-6</sup> 2.629 x 10 <sup>-8</sup> 5.974 x 10 <sup>-10</sup> 9.456 x 10 <sup>-12</sup> 1.200 x 10 <sup>-12</sup> 3.996 x 10 <sup>-15</sup> 3.996 x 10 <sup>-15</sup>	7.832 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> 5.092 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> 1.003 x 10 <sup>-6</sup> 2.661 x 10 <sup>-6</sup> 6.097 x 10 <sup>-10</sup> 9.667 x 10 <sup>-13</sup> 1.227 x 10 <sup>-13</sup> 1.227 x 10 <sup>-13</sup>
es C No Calculat	<pre>2./56 × 10 -12 1.860 × 10-12 9.100 × 10-10 5.432 × 10-8 9.111 × 10-6 9.794 × 10-6 9.070 × 10-5 4.989 × 10-4 C' With Di</pre>	2.753 x 10 <sup>-15</sup> 1.868 x 10 <sup>-12</sup> 9.141 x 10 <sup>-12</sup> 5.524 x 10 <sup>-8</sup> 9.402 x 10 <sup>-8</sup> 10.32 x 10 <sup>-6</sup> 9.767 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> 5.474 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>
Free Li Known 2.756 x 10 <sup>-15</sup>	2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	$2.753 \times 10^{-15}$ $1.849 \times 10^{-12}$ $9.033 \times 10^{-10}$ $5.355 \times 10^{-8}$ $8.937 \times 10^{-6}$ $9.591 \times 10^{-6}$ $8.881 \times 10^{-5}$ $4.882 \times 10^{-4}$
Titrant Volume (m1)		0.3437 2.240 3.251 5.458 6.300 6.682 6.818 7.201
9 • 0	4.0 5.0 6.0 7.0 8.0 9.0 10.0	3.0 6.0 8.0 10.0

Table 9. A Summary of the Formation Constants

Calculated by FICS from Series C and C'

	Formation Constants		
Complexes	Known	C No Dilution	C' Dilution
H <sub>3</sub> L	$1.0 \times 10^{21}$	$1.0008 \times 10^{21}$	9.893 x $10^{20}$
H <sub>2</sub> L	$1.0 \times 10^{16}$	$1.0062 \times 10^{16}$	1.073 x 10 <sup>16</sup>
HL	$1.0 \times 10^{10}$	9.9996 x 10 <sup>9</sup>	1.215 x 10 <sup>10</sup>
HML	$1.0 \times 10^{17}$	9.984 x $10^{16}$	$1.056 \times 10^{17}$
HML <sub>2</sub>	$1.0 \times 10^{25}$	9.993 x $10^{24}$	1.044 x 10 <sup>25</sup>
ML <sub>2</sub>	$1.0 \times 10^{18}$	9.989 x $10^{17}$	9.647 x 10 <sup>17</sup>

errors to propagate and give r se to substantial error in the final [L] and [M]. The error increases, in most cases, from  $pH_0$  to the final pH at a rate dependent on the size of the error on a point to point basis. The magnitude of the error seldom increases, then decreases at some further pH. The FICS calculations appear to have a tendency to accumulate error even though the error appears to be random in nature.

Systematic error in quantum that  $C_{\rm L}$  and  $C_{\rm M}$  may arise in two ways. First, the second associated with the concentration of the glution from which the samples are prepared and, second, an error issociated with the preparation of the samples. The latter is usually considered to be a random erro:, but in the FICS method it will have the same effect as a systematic error. This is because the derivatives  $(dC_{H}^{\prime}/dC_{L}^{\prime})$  are repeatedly calculated through the pH range using for example five titrations of varying  $C_L$ . If some error in  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  arises because of an error in the sample preparation, that same error will appear in  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})$  at every pH where the calculations are carried out. To minimize this source of error, as many titrations as possible must be performed, the samples must be prepared with utmost care, and measures must be taken to ensure as much randomization of errors in the sample preparation as possible. For all the experimental parts of this thesis, the samples were prepared in the order 3, 2, 4, 1 and 5, where 1 would be the lowest concentration of  $C_{L}$ 

> ا من

49 :

and 5 the highest. In this way, the titrations performed first were in the middle of the  $C_L$  range and errors in sample preparation had somewhat less effect on  $(dC_H/dC_L)$ .

Error in pH Measurement

Unlike other pH titration methods, the FICS procedure does not require that the hydrogen ion concentration or the hydrogen ion activity be known to get accurate free ion concentrations for ligands and metals. The pH is merely a reference scale on which to first evaluate  $(dC_H/dC_L)C_M$ , pH and then to integrate this quantity from pH<sub>o</sub> to the various pH values. Its numerical value is not required in any stage of the calculation of [L] and [M]. However, the pH does enter into the calculation of formation constants. If the electrodes are standardized with NBS activity references, then the formation constants derived are mixed activity-concentration constants, and if the electrodes are calibrated for concentration, the constants are concentration constants.

The FICS method requires only that the pH electrode standardization be internally consistent, and serious systematic error is avoided. Random errors in individual measurements will exist however. These will give rise to exactly the same type of error as random errors in  $C_{\rm H}$ , and will therefore be discussed in the following section.

Errors in C<sub>H</sub>

The effects of errors in  $C_{\rm H}$  are quite unlike those of errors in  $C_{\rm L}$  or  $C_{\rm M}$ . Errors  $C_{\rm H}$  vary from data point to data point, being the combination of an error in the quantity of titrant added to that point, and an error in the pH measurement. Unlike the results of an error in  $C_{\rm L}$ , where every pH is affected more or 1 as equally, the errors in  $C_{\rm H}$  will be different at every pH value in every titration. Therefore, if errors in  $C_{\rm L}$  give rise to a  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm L})$  too large by 0.05 at pH 5.0, the same error will appear at pH 6.0, and so on. The errors in  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm L})$  caused by uncertainties in  $C_{\rm H}$  will be different at every pH.

In order to evaluate the effects of error on the FICS procedure, random error was imposed on simulated titration data to give some qualitative idea of the order of j magnitude of errors the method may endure. However, since real error may not behave exactly as assumed here, conclusions must be drawn with some care.

Two different approaches are considered. The first is random error based on the magnitude of  $C_H$ , that is, the error is larger at larger  $C_H$ . This is similar to a constant sized error in pH. The second approach is a random error of constant magnitude. This sets the effective sensitivity of the  $C_H$  measurement. As  $C_H$  becomes small it loses significance, being the difference between two large numbers, total acid and total base concentrations.

Table 10 summarizes results of the FICS méthod on Series D data, including the free gand and free metal concentrations, the constants calculated using the free ligand and free metal concentrations, and the standard deviation of the fit, in percent. Random errors of 5%, 2%, 1% and 0.5% of  $C_H$  have been imposed upon the  $C_H$  data which was used to give the results in Table 10, and the effect of these errors is shown in Table 11. The free ligand and free metal concentrations are accurate only if the error was less than 0.5%. The constants calculated using the [L] and [M] values from Table 11 are summarized in Table 12. It appears that errors of 0.5% in  $C_H$  will give very unsatisfactory results. These are random errors, however, and a systematic error of 0.5% in  $C_H$  will give much worse results.

Table 13 presents results of imposition of absolute errors of various magn tudes on  $C_{\rm H}$  data from Series D. The error is reported in parts per thousand of  $C_{\rm H}$  where  $C_{\rm H}$ is the value of  $C_{\rm H}$  at pH<sub>0</sub>. If  $C_{\rm H}$  is  $1.0 \times 10^{-2}$  M, then the random error is  $1.0 \times 10^{-5}$  or less at the 1 ppt evel. This means that a  $C_{\rm H}$  value of  $1.0 \times 10^{-4}$  has only one significant figure of accuracy, and  $1.0 \times 10^{-5}$  has virtually none. The results indicate that even up to 4 ppt error, significant problems do not arise in free ligand and free metal concentrations. Table 14 indicates that the errors in formation constants are moderate at the 4 ppt level, and acceptable 42.2 ppt.

In summary then, the two types of error imposed on  $C_{H}$ 

Table 10. The Results of the FICS Calculations of the

( teres is

Simulated Titration Data, Series D

pH Known Calculated Known Calculated	
4.0 $1.204 \times 10^{-5}$ $1.202 \times 10^{-5}$ $3.414 \times 10^{-5}$ $3.419 \times 10^{-5}$ 5.0 $1.250 \times 10^{-4}$ $1.246 \times 10^{-4}$ $2.732 \times 10^{-7}$ $2.746 \times 10^{-7}$ 6.0 $5.792 \times 10^{-4}$ $5.732 \times 10^{-4}$ $4.314 \times 10^{-9}$ $4.389 \times 10^{-7}$ 7.0 $1.055 \times 10^{-3}$ $1.044 \times 10^{-3}$ $7.151 \times 10^{-10}$ $7.262 \times 10^{-7}$ 8.0 $1.422 \times 10^{-3}$ $1.415 \times 10^{-3}$ $9.959 \times 10^{-10}$ $1.971 \times 10^{-10}$ 9.0 $1.844 \times 10^{-3}$ $1.836 \times 10^{-3}$ $2.463 \times 10^{-11}$ $2.474 \times 10^{-11}$ 10.0 $1.980 \times 10^{-3}$ $1.973 \times 10^{-3}$ $2.498 \times 10^{-12}$ $2.510 \times 10^{-11}$	5 7 2) 10 1

	Fo	rmation Constants		
Complexes	Known	Sum over C <sub>I.</sub>	Sum over C <sub>M</sub>	•
H2L HL	$1.0 \times 10^{10}$ $1.0 \times 10^{6}$	9.983 x $10^9$ 9.952 x $10^5$	<u> </u>	7
ML ML <sub>2</sub>	$1.0 \times 10^{6}$ $1.0 \times 10^{11}$	$1.021 \times 10^{6}$	$1.004 \times 10^{6}$	
$ML_3$ $H_1ML_2$	$1.0 \times 10^{15}$ 1.0 x 10 <sup>4</sup>	9.978 x $10^{10}$ 1.019 x $10^{15}$	9.948 x 10 <sup>10</sup> 1.015 x 10 <sup>15</sup>	
-1 2	1.0 X 10	$1.004 \times 10^4$	$1.002 \times 10^4$	

53

Table 11.	The Effects	of	Random	Errors	in	C	on	the	
						Н			

Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentrations

## Calculated by FICS<sup>a</sup>

		Free	e Ligand		
рН	Known	±58 <sup>b</sup>	<u>±28</u>	<u>±1%</u>	±0.5%
4.0	$1.204 \times 10^{-5}$	1.50 <sup>C</sup>	1.32	1.21	1.21
5.0	$1.250 \times 10^{-4}$	1.62	1.38	1.32	1.27
6.0	$5.792 \times 10^{-4}$	6.80	6.14	6.00	<b>5.</b> 8 c
7.0	$1.055 \times 10^{-3}$	1.24	1.12	1.09	1.07
8.0	$1.422 \times 10^{-3}$	1.68	1.51	1.47	1.45
<b>.</b> 0	$1.844 \times 10^{-3}$	2.19	-1.97	1.92	<b>1.88</b>
10.0	$1.980 \times 10^{-3}$	2.42	2.14	2.06	2.01
12			2		
	······································	- Free	Metal	s	
4.0	$3.414 \times 10^{-5}$	8.08	4.82	3.40	3.23
5.0	$2.732 \times 10^{-7}$	6.80	3.95	2.91	° 2.52
6.0	4.314 $\times 10^{-9}$	8.34	5.67	4.99	4.17
7.0	7.151 x $10^{-10}$	14.20	9.50	8.27	6.95
8.0	$1.959 \times 10^{-10}$	3.82	2.57	2.24	1.88
9.0	2.463 x $10^{-11}$	4.91	3.25	2.70	2.37
10.0	2.498 x $10^{-12}$	5.40	3.41	2.70	2.47

<sup>a</sup>The random error in  $C_H$  is proportional to the magnitude of  $C_H$ . <sup>b</sup>The size of the random error, in percent of  $C_H$ .

<sup>C</sup>Same order of magnitude as known ligand concentration.

Ţ

·ð

ç
The Effect of Random Error in  $C_{\mathrm{H}}$  on the Formation Constants Tabie 12.

2

Calculated by FIrc<sup>a</sup>

		+0•58		1.005	126	354 0.964	1.101	0			1* 0.99\$
				Т.С	1.026	0.854	1 1.059				
calculated by FICS <sup>-</sup> Formation Constants	nts	±18	• • • •		'n	1.01	0.951	0.755	0.847	X	2.18
	L CONSTA	+1	ΣL	0.982	606.0	1.08	1.06	0.753	0.808	•	1.18
		1+ 2 %	ΣM		-••] į.	0.85	0.388	0.674	0.626	I	°€ €
		+1	ΣL	1.00	1.01	0.970	6, 259	0.652	0.575		2.28
<b>ر</b>		* 1	ΣL	1,00	1.08	0.715	-1.29	3.21	0.240	·	1
-			Known	$1^{\circ}, 0 \sim 1^{10}$	1.0 x 10 <sup>6</sup>	1.0 x 10 <sup>6</sup>	1.0 x 10 <sup>11</sup>	$1.0 \times 10^{15}$	1.0'x 10 <sup>4</sup>	2	<u>(</u> -
		ļ	Complexes	Η <sub>2</sub> L	НГ	ML	ML2	ML <sub>3</sub>	H_1 <sup>ML</sup> 2	•	S.D. of Fit

- 🔅 -

<sup>a</sup>The random error  ${}^{\circ}$  is proportional to the magnitude of  $c_{\rm H}$  .  $^{\rm b}{\rm The}$  size of the random error, in percent of  ${\rm C}_{\rm H}.$ 

.

λ

Table 13. The Effect of Random Error in  $C_{\rm H}$  on the

Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentrations

Calculated by FICS a

	be the			
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	Free Li	gand	
- TI	.2	Parts	per Thous	and of C <sub>H</sub>
pH	Known	1	2	<u>4</u>
4.0	$1.204 \times 10^{-5}$	1.21	1.20	1.21
5.0	$1.250 \times 10^{-4}$	1.25	1.25	1.23
6.0	$5.792 \times 10^{-4}$	5.72	5.78	5.81
7.0	$1.055 \times 10^{-3}$	1.04	1.05	Î.05
8.0	$1.422 \times 10^{-3}$	1.42	1.42	1.42
9.0	$1.844 \times 10^{-3}$	1.84	1.85	1.85
10.0	$1.980 \times 10^{-3}$	1.97	1.99	1.99

	:	Free Me	tal	_	
4.0	$3.414 \times 10^{-5}$	3.39	3.39	3.57	
5.0	$2.732 \times 10^{-7}$	2.74	2.71	2.85	
6.0	$4.314 \times 10^{-9}$	4.34	4.22	4.47	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
7.0 8.0	7.151 x $10^{-10}$ 1.959 x $10^{-10}$	7.26	7.11	6.99	ken
<b>9.0</b>	$1.959 \times 10^{-11}$ 2.463 × 10 <sup>-11</sup>	1.98	1.95	1.91	
10.0	$2.498 \times 10^{-12}$	2.56	2.50	2.41	
	2.190 X 10	2.57	2.52	2.44	

<sup>a</sup>The random error in C is of constant magnitude, shown in parts per thousand of  $C_{H}$ 

 $^{a}$ The random error in  $\mathtt{C}_{\mathrm{H}}$  is of constant magnitude, shown in parts per thousand of  $\mathtt{C}_{\mathrm{H}_{\mathrm{O}}}$ 0.980 0.934 0.999 1.02 ΣM 2.68 The Effect of Random Error on the Formation Constants 4 ppt 0.975 0.734 0.990 1.04 1.24 1.02 1.68 ΣL Parts per Thcusand of C<sub>Ho</sub> 0.961 0.968 0.658 1.05 I.03 ΣM 2 ppt Formation Constants Calculated by FICS<sup>a</sup> 0.989 0.951 0.957 1.17 1.00 1.03 ΣL 0.990 1.02 0.971 0.678 .02 ΣM ppt 0.9/89 0.913 0.973 0.53% 1.04 1,:05 1.03 ΣL. 0  $1.0 \times 10^{10}$  $1.0 \times 10^{15}$  $1.0 \times 10^{11}$ 1.0 × 10<sup>6</sup> 1.0'x 10<sup>6</sup>  $1.0 \times 10^{4}$ Exact Table 14. Compléxes S.D. of ML Fit 뉟

্য

<u>í</u>ť

3

indicate that the FICS method requires accuracy of  $C_{\rm H}$  of the order of 2 ppt or less for most reliable results. It must also be kept in mind that the ligand to metal ratio, and so on, used in the Series D data simulation were chosen with all those factors in Part B of this chapter given careful consideration. These conclusions cannot be applied to situations where  $C_{\rm H}$  is unnecessarily small or where there is severe curvature in the function of  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm L}$ .

13

The Effects of Errors in the Initial Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentrations

Since the FICS procedure requires free ligand and free metal at some starting point, this imposes restrictions which contradict many of the experimental requirements discussed above. Free ligand can be calculated from the total ligand in the presence of metal only at low pH, where protons compete successfully for ligand. However, a large excess of protons means that  $C_{H_0}$  will be large, and  $C_{H}$  will therefore lose significance at correspondingly higher values, bringing about the problems discussed in an earlier section.

Table 15 illustrates the effects of error in  $p[L]_{O}$  and  $p[M]_{O}$  on the free ligand and free metal values derived from Series D data. The exact [L] and [M] may be found in Table 10.

The far left column in Table 15 is the set of [L] and [M] calculated using  $p[L]_0$  of 6.439,  $p[M]_0$  of 3.000, based

# Table 15. The Effect of Systematic Error in pX on

1

Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentrations

Calculated by FICS

··				
			PL and pM	
		6.439	6.459	6.466
		3.000	3.085	3.114
	•	•		
рH			Free Ligand	
4.0		$1.29 \times 10^{-5}$ ,	1.23 x $10^{-5}$	$1.21 \times 10^{-5}$
5.0		$1.34 \times 10^{-4}$	$1.27 \times 10^{-4}$	$1.26 \times 10^{-4}$
6.0		$6.14 \times 10^{-4}$	5.86 x 10-4	$.577 \times 10^{-4}$
7.0		$1.12 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.07 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.05 \times 10^{-3}$
8.0		$1.52 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.45 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.42 \times 10^{-3}$
9.0		$1.97 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.88 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.85 \times 10^{-3}$
10.0		2.11 x $10^{-3}$	$2.01 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.99 \times 10^{-3}$
		, p.		
•		8	Free Metal	
4.0		$4.62 \times 10^{-5}$	$3.79 \times 10^{-5}$	2 5 4 - 5
5.0		$3 < 71 \times 10^{-7}$	$3.05 \times 10^{-7}$	$3.54 \times 10^{-5}$
6.0		5.39 x $10^{-10}$	$4.87 \times 10^{-9}$	$2.85 \times 10^{-7}$
7.0		9.81 x $10^{-10}$	$8.06 \times 10^{-10}$	$4.55 \times 10^{-9}$
8.0	•	$2.66 \times 10^{-10}$	$2.19 \times 10^{-10}$	$7.53 \times 10^{-10}$
9.0		$3.34 \times 10^{-11}$	$2.74 \times 10^{-11}$	$2.04 \times 10^{-10}$
10.0		$3.39 \times 10^{-12}$	$2.74 \times 10^{-12}$ 2.78 × 10 <sup>-12</sup>	$2.57 \times 10^{-11}$ 2.60 x $10^{-12}$

i,

(

.

		pL <sub>O</sub> ar	nd pMo
	$\mathbf{x}^{\mathrm{s}}$	6.468	6.469
		3.125	3.130
рН	20	Free Li	gand
4.0		$1.20 \times 10^{-5}$	$1.20 \times 10^{-5}$
51, 0		$1.25 \times 10^{-4}$	$1.25 \times 10^{-4}$
6.0		$5.74 \times 10^{-4}$	5.73 x $10^{-4}$
7.0	;	$1.05 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.04 \times 10^{-3}$
8.0		$1.42 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.42 \times 10^{-3}$
9.0		$1.84 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.84 \times 10^{-3}$
10.0		$1.98 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.97 \times 10^{-3}$
	•		
		,	_
		Free Me	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
4.0		$3.46 \times 10^{-5}$	$3.42 \times 10^{-5}$
5.0		$2.78 \times 10^{-7}$	$2.75 \times 10^{-7}$
6.0		$4.44 \times 10^{-9}$	$4.39 \times 10^{-9}$

4.0	, 3 <b>.</b> 46	$\times 10^{-5}$	3.42 x	10 <sup>-5</sup>
5.0	2.78	$\times 10^{-7}$	2.75 x	10 <sup>-7</sup>
6.0		x 10 <sup>-9</sup>	4.39 x	10 <sup>-9</sup>
7.0		$x 10^{-10}$	7.26 x	
8.0		$\times 10^{-10}$	1.97 x	$10^{-10}$
9.0		$x 10^{-11}$	2.47 x	10-11.
10.0	2.54	$\times 10^{-12}$	~ 2.51 x	10-12

60

٩.

	Formation Cons	Formation Constants Calculated by	ed by FICS	;
•••		pL <sub>o</sub> and	id pM <sub>C</sub>	
•.	. 6.439	39	• 9	6.459
	3.000	00	з.	3.085
Complexes	ΣL	ΣM	ΣΓ	ΣM
Н <sub>2</sub> Г	9.28 x 10 <sup>9</sup>		9.75 x 10 <sup>9</sup>	
НГ	9.90 x 10 <sup>5</sup>	_	9.93 x 10 <sup>5</sup>	·
ML	6.78 x 10 <sup>5</sup>	$5.32 \times 10^{5}$	8.90 x 10 <sup>5</sup>	8.21 × 10 <sup>5</sup>
ML <sub>2</sub>	$6.06 \times 10^{10}$	$7.02 \times 10^{10}$	8.45 × 10 <sup>10</sup>	×
ML <sub>3</sub>	5.98 x 10 <sup>14</sup>	5.99 x 10 <sup>14</sup>	8.53 x 10 <sup>14</sup>	52 x
H-1 <sup>ML</sup> 2	$6.01 \times 10^{3}$	$6.48 \times 10^3$	$8.47 \times 10^3$	×
S.D. of Fit	0.13%	3 <b>.</b> 98	0.12%	1.28

Table 16. The Effect of Systematic Error in  $pX_O$  on

t,

1). 7 • 1

	68	25	ΣM		ž	9.83 x 10 <sup>5</sup>	×	×	×	0.18%
OM	6.468	3.125	ΣL	9.96 x 10 <sup>9</sup>	9.95 x 10 <sup>5</sup>	1.01 × 10 <sup>6</sup>	$9.80 \times 10^{10}$	$1.00 \times 10^{15}$	9.86 x 10 <sup>3</sup>	0.12%
PL <sub>o</sub> and pM <sub>O</sub>	66	14	ΣM			9.37 x 10 <sup>5</sup>	9.55 x 10 <sup>10</sup>	9.55 x 10 <sup>14</sup>	9.52 x 10 <sup>3</sup>	. 0.448
	6.466	6.466 3.114	ΣL	9.90 x 10 <sup>9</sup>	9,94 x 10 <sup>5</sup>	9.73 x 10 <sup>5</sup>	$9.42 \times 10^{10}$	9.58 x 10 <sup>14</sup>	9.47 x 10 <sup>3</sup>	0.12%
	. •		Complexes	Η <sub>2</sub> L	HL	ML	ML2	ML3	<b>№</b> Н_1МL2	S.D. of Fit

Table 16 (continued)

. K

. Aria 62

f

e Sy

on the assumption that no complexation of metal has occurred, while in fact about 25% of the metal is coordinated to ligands. There is consequently significant error in [L] and [M]. This problem may be corrected with the following algorithm:

- (1) assume no complexation, calculate  $p[L]_{o}$  and  $p[M]_{o}$ ,
- (2) calculate [L] and [M] using p[L] and p[M] from
   (1) (for example Column 1, Table 15),
- (3) calculate formation constants based upon these [L] and [M] values (Column 1, Table 16); the entire set of [L] and [M] may not necessarily be used,
  - (4) calculate new values for p[L] and p[M] based on the estimates of constants derived: best sumates for protonation constants or any known constants should be used,
  - (5) determine a new set of [L] and [M] based upon the new p[L] and p[M] (Column 2, Table 16), and
- (6) determine a new set of constants, and a new estimate of p[L] and p[M] (Column 2, Table 16).

As the results in Tables 15 and 16 show, the [L] and [M] improve, until they are more or less exact. As the  $p[L]_{0}$  and  $p[M]_{0}$  are improved, the constants are more reliable, and change less with each iteration.

This method will fail if too much metal or ligand are complexed at pH<sub>O</sub>. If the types of complexes at low pH are not known, the procedure will also fail.

Values of  $p[L]_{o}$  and  $p[M]_{o}$  may also be found by a trial

· · · · ·

63 <sub>w</sub>

and error approach in which the standard deviation of the fit is minimized. Each  $p[L]_{0}$  and  $p[M]_{0}$  is used to get a set of formation constants and these constants, with the [L] and [M] data are fit to the total ligand and metal mass balances. The residual defined by Equation 16 will reach a minimum when  $p[L]_{0}$  and  $p[M]_{0}$  provide a set of [L] and [M] most closely matching that of the model of complexation. This procedure will not be meaningful if the model for complexation is incorrect. This method has the advantage that it choses the best  $p[L]_{0}$  and  $p[M]_{0}$  in terms of the entire range of pH, but the disadvantage that a model of complexation  $E_{0}$  of these approaches have been used with experimental data and give good results.

# D. Determination of a Model for Metal-Ligand Interactions.

Titration methods do not in general provide information from which the model, or the types of complexes in a system, can be derived. In this respect, FICS has an advantage over other methods, in that the FICS results can be used to provide some guidance in the selection of a model. Using [H], [L] and [M], the concentrations of proton, ligand and metal whose chemical situation has not been determined  $(\Delta C_{\rm H}, \Delta C_{\rm L} \text{ and } \Delta C_{\rm M})$  can be calculated.

For example, given the total ligand concentration  $C_{L'}$ and the free ligand concentration [L],  $\Delta C_{L}$  equals ( $C_{L} - [L]$ ). If the pH and the protonation constants are known,

$$\Delta C_{L} = C_{L} - \mathcal{A}[L] + \mathcal{B}_{1}[H][L] + \mathcal{B}_{2}[H]^{2}[L])$$
(17)

If the formation constant for HML is known:

Ŷ.

$$\Delta C_{L} = C_{L^{-}} ([L] + \beta_{1}[H][L] + \beta_{2}[H]^{2}[L] + \beta_{3}[H][L][M]$$
(18)

Figures 6 and 7 are combined plots of  $\Delta C_{H}^{}$ ,  $\Delta C_{L}^{}$  and  $\Delta C_{I_{1}}^{}$  for the Series E data (see Table 4). These quantities were calculated from  $C_{H}^{}$ ,  $C_{L}^{}$ ,  $C_{M}^{}$  and the pH, [L] and [M] from Table 17. Three distinct areas can be seen:

- (1) below pH 3.5 there is a region where  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$  is about twice as large as  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  or  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$ . The plot indicates that this complex reaches a concentration of about 1.0 x 10<sup>-4</sup> M, and then is replaced by another appearing in larger quantities.
- (2) the predominant complexes near pH 6.0 are composed of more metal than protons or ligands. The ratio of metal to protons or ligands is about two to one.
- (3) above pH 6.0 the complexes which predominate contain only metal and ligands, in equal proportions, perhaps ML or  $M_2L_2$ .

Figure 7 is an expanded part of Figure 6 and shows that the first complex to form at low pH must be  $H_2ML$ . Using the [L] and [M] data from pH 3 to 5 the formation constant for this complex was found to be 4.0 x  $10^{18}$ .

The  $\Delta C_{H}^{}$ ,  $\Delta C_{L}^{}$  and  $\Delta C_{M}^{}$  values were calculated using this



Figure 6 .  $\Delta C_{H}$ ,  $\bullet$ ;  $\Delta C_{L}$ ,  $\blacktriangle$ ; and  $\Delta C_{M}$ ,  $\Box$ ; for the system of complexes defined in Figure 5. These quantities were calculated directly from  $C_{H}$ ,  $C_{L}$  and  $C_{M}$ , and the pH, [L] and [M] values in Table 17.



68	

9

17.	ы ,		$\begin{cases} \frac{56}{10} \times 10^{-12} & 2.059 \times \\ 44 \times 10^{-10} & 9.514 \times \\ 11^{-10} & 9.514 & 2 \\ 21^{-10} & 2^{-10} & 2^{-10} \\ 21^{-10$	7.0 1.563 x 10 <sup>-6</sup> 1.557 x 10 <sup>-6</sup> 3.462 x 10 $5.749$ x 10 <sup>-5</sup> 8.0 1.478 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> 1.465 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> $4.755$ x 10 <sup>-6</sup> $4.756$ x 10 <sup>-6</sup> $4.7780$ x 10 <sup>-5</sup>	354	Complexes Known Sum over CL Sum over CM	$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$		$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
		- 1971		•				r.	• • •	· · ·

.

¢ي.

ť

Э

. <u>S</u>

iga Set

1

j

,^

estimated constant. The  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  plots are shown in Figure 8, for several guesses of that constant. The first guess, 4.0 x 10<sup>18</sup>, was too low, since  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  remained large. A guess of 2.6 x 10<sup>19</sup> proved to be too large, giving negative  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$ 's. The guess of 1.5 x 10<sup>19</sup> was also too large. The value 1.2 x 10<sup>19</sup> was good, giving a  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  of nearly zero from pH 3.0 to 3.5.

Figure 9 is a combined plot of  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$  using the initial guess of 1.2 x  $10^{19}$  for H<sub>2</sub>ML. The complex near pH 5.0 is almost exclusively of a HM<sub>2</sub>L type stoichiometry. The free ligand and free metal data up to pH 6:0 was used to get estimates of formation constants for the two complexes, H<sub>2</sub>ML and HM<sub>2</sub>L. These were found to be a set  $02 \times 10^{19}$ and 9.98 x  $10^{17}$  respectively.

Once again a combined plot of  $\Delta C_{L_1} \Delta C_L$ , and  $\Delta C_M$  was prepared using the estimated constants for  $H_2ML$  and  $HM_2L$ . The curves are shown in Figure 10. The estimates were very good, giving small  $\Delta C_H$ ,  $\Delta C_L$  and  $\Delta C_M$  values up to pH 6.0. The final complexes clearly contained no protons, and were composed of equal amounts of metal and ligand. The free ligand and free metal data for the entire part ange was used to get f rmation opstants based upon the model  $H_2ML$ ,  $HM_2L$  and  $M_2L_2$  (see Table 17).

Refinement of the Model

Given that some model of the system is proposed, the





٠è. ٧

Figure 9.  $\Delta C_{H}$ ,  $o; \Delta C_{L}$ ,  $\Delta$ ; and  $\Delta C_{M}$ ,  $\sigma$ ; as in Figure 6, except that the complex  $H_2ML$  is accounted for in the calculation of  $\Delta C_{H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{L}$ , and  $\Delta C_{M}$ . An estimated value of 1.2 x10<sup>19</sup> for  $B_{H_2ML}$  was used in the calculation.



18

Figure 10.  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ , o;  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$ ,  $\Delta$ ; and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$ ,  $\Box$ ; as in Figure 6, except that the complexes  $\rm H_2ML$  and  $\rm HM_2L$  are accounted for in the calculation of  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$ . Estimated values of 1.02 x 10<sup>19</sup> and 9.98 x 10<sup>17</sup> were used for  $\beta_{\rm H_2ML}$  and  $\beta_{\rm HM_2L}$ .

final procedure must determine the minor constituents in solution and distinguish among species having the same stoichiometry. Series E, discussed above, will be used as an example.

Table 18 summarizes formation constants derived from the same [L] and [M] set, based upon Series E. Column I is a model based on  $H_2ML$ ,  $HM_2L$  and  $M_2L_2$ , and Columns II through YI are similar except one or more additional species have been included in attempts to determine which, if any, minor constituents exist in solution.

Column II includes ML, with the standard deviation of the fit somewhat improved. However, the formation constant for ML is small, with the polynuclear  $M_2L_2$  present in large excess thit in, the formation constants for ML based on the falance over  $C_L$  ( $\sum L$ ) and over  $C_M$  ( $\sum M$ ), are not in as good agreement as for the other species. These considerations suggest that if ML exists in solution, it is in small quantities and the constant has how reliability.

Column III is for a model which includes homologs of  $H_2ML$ , such as HML and  $H_3ML$ . The constant for  $H_3ML$  is negative in the  $\sum M$  evaluation. The constants for HML are not very consistent, based upon the  $\sum L$  and  $\sum M$ . In addition, standard deviations are not improved. In Column IV the species  $H_3ML$  was rejected, and HML remains. The constants disagree, and no improvement in the standard deviation has resulted.

Column V includes the complex  $M_2L$ , and Column VI

	ΣM -	- - -	¢ × 10 <sup>5</sup>	0 x 10 <sup>19</sup>	0 x 10 <sup>18</sup> 8 x 10 <sup>16</sup>	0.0308	74
Metal		•	م ج <b>ھر</b> ہے۔ (	1.010	1.000	0	
gand and Free	τ ΣΓ	1.00 × 10 <sup>21</sup> 1.00 × 10 <sup>16</sup> 9.966 × 10 <sup>9</sup>	2.089 x 10 <sup>5</sup>	9.961 x 10 <sup>18</sup>	1.020 x 10 <sup>18</sup> 9.975 x 10 <sup>16</sup>	0.016%	· · · ·
Constants from Free Ligand for Different Models	ΣM			9.1018	1.004 x 10 <sup>48</sup> 1.005 x 10 <sup>17</sup>	0.0938	
18. Formation Cons Data fo	ΣL	1.00 × 10 <sup>21</sup> 9.967 × 10 <sup>15</sup> 9.972 × 10 <sup>9</sup>		9.928 x 1018	1.012 × 10 <sup>18</sup> 1.012 × 10 <sup>17</sup>	0.018%	<b>?</b>
Table	Complexes	H <sub>3</sub> L H <sub>2</sub> L HL	ML	H <sub>2</sub> ML H <sub>3</sub> ML M <sub>2</sub> L	HM <sub>2</sub> L M <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub> +HM <sub>2</sub> L <sub>2</sub>	S.D. of Fit	<b>60</b>
• • •	•				74)		

<b>x</b>				٥	75
	ΨZ	9.544 x 10 <sup>11</sup> 1.017 x 10 <sup>19</sup>	9.954 × 10 <sup>17</sup> 1.005 × 10 <sup>17</sup>	0.050%	:
Ĕ	$\frac{\Sigma L}{1.000 \times 10^{21}}$ 9.972 × 10 <sup>15</sup> 9.964 × 10 <sup>9</sup>	3.694 x 10 <sup>11</sup> 9.975 x 10 <sup>18</sup>	1.025 x $10^{18}$ 1.013 x $10^{17}$	0.017%	
	X	1.05 x 10 <sup>12</sup> 1.020 x 10 <sup>19</sup> -2.100 x 10 <sup>20</sup>	9.944 $\times$ 10 <sup>17</sup> 1.005 $\times$ 10 <sup>17</sup>	1	
ntinued)	$\begin{array}{c} 2L \\ 9.863 \times 10^{20} \\ 9.917 \times 10^{15} \\ 9.963 \times 10^{9} \end{array}$	2.716 x 10 <sup>11</sup> 1.085 x 10 <sup>19</sup> 1.377 x 10 <sup>22</sup>	1.029 × 10 <sup>18</sup> 1.013 × 10 <sup>17</sup>	0.0328	 
Table 18 (continued)	H <sub>3</sub> L H <sub>2</sub> L HL ML	HML, H <sub>2</sub> ML H <sub>3</sub> ML M <sub>2</sub> L	HM <sub>2</sub> L M <sub>2</sub> L2 HM <sub>2</sub> L2	S.D. of Fit	•

ΰ



includes  $HM_2L_2$ . Both of these complexes are rejected. The best model in terms of standard deviation is that of  $H_2ML$ ,  $HM_2L$ , ML and  $M_2L_2$ . As discussed above, the existence of ML cannot be conclusively proven.

The original Series E data did not contain the species ML. This illustrates the possible consequences of assuming that no error exists in the data. The simulated titrations did not thems lves contain errors, however, slight curvature in the function of  $C_H$  vs  $C_L$  and so on have given rise to a small, but finite error in the [L] and [M] values. The only defence against this problem is good understanding of the FICS method and of the pitfalls inherent to its application to real data.

E. Summary.

The FICS method has several important advantages over most pH titration methods for the study of complex equilibria. The method provides free ion concentrations dijectly from the experiment. Moreover, they are derived for each component individually, that is, independent of the ther. components, and independent of the numerical value of the hydrogen ion concentration. In contrast to most other methods, FICS derives free ligand and free metal concentrations completely independent of any preconceived model of interactions which may be occurring in solution. Estimates of [L] and [M] have been determined

even if a model for the system is never found.

The FICS procedure was tested extensively on simulated titration data, and found to be applicable to systems containing a variety of species. Examples include protonated complexes (Table 9 ), hydroxy complexes (Table 10), polynuclear complexes (Table 17) and mixed ligand complexes (Table 19). At this time no systems have been found for which the FICS method cannot be used in exactly the manner described in this work. No modifications of any kind, based on types or number of complexes or magnitudes of formation constants, were needed.

No attempt has been made to show that FICS will give completely exact [L] and [M]; rather, attention has been focused on each step of the procedure to find the most practical and reliable experimental method to use with FICS. In this respect it was found that situations where  $C_H$  is small and where the curvature of  $C_H$  vs  $C_L$  is large must be avoided. Systems containing an excess of ligand appear to be most favourable. Under these conditions a series of relatively simple manipulations of the experimental data will give accurate free ion concentrations.

The availability of free ligand and free metal concentrations presents excellent possibilities for the logical deduction of the complexes existing in solution. For this purpose, the quantities  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$  were introduced and applied to the deduction of a model from simulated tibration data... Considerable information

Table 19. The Results of FICS Calculations on the

Simulated Titration Data, Series F

4

•		g	
		Free Ligand L	
° <u>pH</u>	Exact `	Calculated	Calculated <sup>b</sup>
4.0	$9.892 \times 10^{-12}$	9.88 x $10^{-3}$	9.88 x $10^{-12}$
5.0	$1.150 \times 10^{-9}$	$1.15 \times 10^{-9}$	$1.15 \times 10^{-9}$
6.0	$5.367 \times 10^{-8}$	$5.26 \times 10^{-8}$	$5.31 \times 10^{-8}$
e* <b>7.0</b>	9.490 x $10^{-7}$	$9.24 \times 10^{-7}$	$9.37 \times 10^{-7}$
8.0	$1.004 \times 10^{-5}$	$9.73 \times 10^{-6}$	$9.90 \times 10^{-6}$
9.0	$9.127 \times 10^{-5}$	8.78 x 1 5	$8.97 \times 10^{-5}$
10.0.	$5.005 \times 10^{-4}$ .	$4.80 \times 10^{-4}$	
	and a second sec		$4.91 \times 10^{-4}$
•		Free Ligand L'	ен.
4.0	10-10	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
<b>5.</b> 0	$12886 \times 10^{-10}$ $1.457 \times 10^{-8}$	1.99 x 10 <sup>-10</sup>	1.99 x $10^{-10}$
•	•	$1.46 \times 10^{-8}$	1.46 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>
6.0	9.860 x $10^{-7}$	9.67 x $10^{-7}$	9.77 x $10^{-7}$
7.0	4.846 x - 4	$4.68 \times 10^{-5}$	$4.76 \times 10^{-5}$
8.0 9.0	4.810 x	$4.63 \times 10^{-4}$	$4.72 \times 10^{-4}$
	9.171 $\times$ 10 <sup>-4</sup>	$8.84 \times 10^{-4}$	$9.02 \times 10^{-4}$
10.0	9.998 x $10^{-4}$	.9.64 x 10 <sup>-44</sup>	$9.83 \times 10^{-4}$
·		Free Metal	<u> </u>
4.0	$2.787 \times 10^{-4}$	9.78 x $10^{-4}$	$9.78 \times 10^{-4}$
5.0	$195 \times 10^{-4}$	$2.18 \times 10^{-4}$	$2.18 \times 10^{-4}$
6.0	566 x 10 <sup>-6</sup>		-6
7.0	$1.853 \times 10^{-8}$	$1.89 \times 10^{-8}$	$1.57 \times 10^{-8}$
8, 0 🔹	$1.000 \times 10^{-9}$	$1.02 \times 10^{-9}$	$1.07 \times 10^{-9}$
9- <b>.</b> 0	$1.070 \times 10^{-10}$	$1.09 \times 10^{-10}$	$1.01 \times 10^{-10}$
10.0	$1.853 \times 10^{-8}$ 1.000 x 10 <sup>-9</sup> 1.070 x 10 <sup>-10</sup> 1.957 x 10 <sup>-11</sup>	$2 00 \times 10^{-11}$	$1.08 \times 10^{-1}$
а	and C., are each var	2.00 X 10	1.98 x 10
<sup>-</sup> C <sub>-</sub> , C <sub>-</sub>	and C are each van	cied through 7 conc	ontrint in m

 $C_{L}$ ,  $C_{L}$  and  $C_{M}$  are each varied through 7 concentrations. The parameters used in these simulations are shown in Table 5.

Same as above except that only the middle 5 titrations are used. This narrows the range of  $C_X$  and reduces error due to curvature in the  $C_H$  vs  $C_X$  function.

concerning the is also potentially available from plots such as shown in Figures 1-5.

The effect of systematic and random errors of various kinds has been considered. A study of the effect of dilution revealed that significant error can result due to the systematic violation of theoretical requirements of the FICS method. The effect of error on  $p[L]_0$  and  $p[M]_0$  was considered, and a method suggested which will make calculation of their values possible even when a mell and unknown amount of complexation has occurred. Random errors of various magnitudes were applied to titration data, and FICS found to be reliable with up to about 2 ppt random error in  $C_{\rm H}$ .

The major advantage of the FICS method over other pH titration methods is that it provides an experimental value for [L] and [M] which, in turn, aids in the selection of a model and considerably reduces the possibility of having to choose among equivalent models. The major disadvantages of the method are the stringent requirements placed on the data aquisition, including its accuracy and problems involving dilution. The FICS method may not provide the best possible values for formation constants, but with good data the model of complexation can be deduced with some confidence.

Chapters III and IV will describe the methods and apparatus designed specifically for the collection of high precision data suitable for use with the FICS data handling methods.

#### CHAPTER III

#### EXPERIMENTAL

#### 'A. Materials.

All solutions were prepared with oxygen and carbon dioxide free distilled water. Removal of the gases was accomplished either by vigorous boiling, or, if the solution was acidic, by bubbling with  $CO_2$  and  $O_2$  free nitrogen. Boiled solutions were cooled in the  $CO_2$  and  $O_2$  free atomosphere of a glove box. The ionic strength of the solutions was adjusted to 0.3 moles/kg of solution with sodium perchlorate (G. Fredrick Smith Chemical Company, Columbus, ohio).

Carbonate-free sodium hydroxide was prepared by dilution of a saturated NaOH solution (AnalaR analytical reagent NaOH, BDH Chemicals, Toronto, Ont.). The saturated NaOH was stored a minimum of one month to allow the fine particles of  $Na_2CO_3$  to settle. All alkaline solutions were stored in, and dispensed from, polyethylene containers in a  $CO_2$  and  $O_2$  free atmosphere of a glove box.

Potassium hydrogen phthalate (Primary Standard, J.T. Baker Chemical Co.) was dried one hour at 120°C and cooled before sample preparation. Individual samples for titration were weighed out by difference on an analytical balance (Gram-atic, Mettler Co., Zurich, Switzerlo 4). Sufficient

quantities were used to ensure a precision of 2 parts per ten thousand.

Nitric acid solutions were prepared by dilution of the concentrated acid (J.T. Baker Chemical Co.). Individual samples for titration were-weighed out by difference using a syringe and an analytical balance.

Aspartic acid was recrystallized from cold ethanolic solution, washed thoroughly with ethanol and dried in air. A stock solution was prepared by dissolving the crystals and was standardized by titration with NaOH.

Glutathione was recrystallized from a cold 50% ethanol solution, washed thoroughly with absolute ethanol and dried in air. The crystals were refrigerated until use. A short time before the experiments, a stock solution was prepared by dissolution of the crystals. This stock solution was stored under argon and in ice at all times. The recrystallization and these other precautions were taken in order to minimize the concentration of oxidized glutathione in the sample solutions. The glutathione concentration was determined by titration with NaO!! Tables 20, 21 and 22.

Stock solutions of zinc, cadmium, and lead were prepared by dissolution of the metals in HNO<sub>3</sub> with subsequent neutralization of the excess acid by carbonate free NaOH. These steps were carried out with small volumes in order that the final contribution of nitrate and excess acid to the sa ple solutions was negligible (approximately 0.005 moles/kg of nitrate and 1.0x10<sup>-6</sup> moles/kg of excess

Table 20) Standardization of Sodium Hydroxide used in all the Metal-Glutathione Complexation Experiments.

<b>Titrat</b> ion	Weight KHP,	Consumption of NaOH, gm	Calculated NaOH Concentration moles/kg
1	· 0 - 2 - 7 - 0		
1	0.3679	. 5.667	0.3179
2	0.3816	5.878	0.3179
3	0.4377	6.751	0.3175
. 4	0.3184	4.911	0.3174
5	0.2742	4.230	0.3174

Average 0.3176

Relative Standard Deviation 0.08%

## Table 21. Standardization of Glutathione for the Zinc-Glutathione Experiments.

/ Sampl/e	Weight of Glutathione, gm	Weight of Solvent, gm		Concentration of Glutathione moles/kg
			1	
1	10.002	190.002	3.105	0.69640
2	8.000	192.003	2.500	. 0.03647
· 3	4.000	195.998	1.284	0.096/3
4	11.001	189.002	3.405	0.09631
5	6.003	194.004	1.892	0.09640
	*		Averag	e 0.09636

Relative Standard Deviation 0.10%

<sup>a</sup>Stock solution

A

<sup>b</sup>Solvent contained 1.159 x  $10^{-4}$  moles/kg of HNO<sub>3</sub>.

Table 22. Standardization of Glutathione for the Cadmium-Glutathione and the Lead-Glutathione Experiments.

Sample	Weight of Glutathione, gm	Weight of Solvent, gm	Consumed Weight of NaOH, gm	Concentration of Glutathione moles/kg
				· · · ·
1	8.440	187.162	2.426	0.08678
2	7.432	183.485	2.146	0.08671
3	7.646	177.956	2.204	0.08681
4	8.053	199.153	2.327	0.08676
5	8.345	180.094	2.393	0.08670

Average 0.08675

Relative Standard Deviation 0.05%

h

<sup>a</sup>The Solvent contained 1.159 x  $10^{-4}$  moles/kg of HNO<sub>3</sub>.

acid ). Sodium perchlorate was added to bring the ionic strength to 0.3 moles/kg. A solution density of 1021.8 gm/litre (58,59) was used to convert metal concentrations from moles/litre to moles/kg of solution.

A solution which served as a diluent, or solvent', in the preparation of samples was composed of 0.3 moles/kg NaClO<sub>4</sub> and æ small excess of nitric acid. This excess was determined by titration with NaOH. The solvent contained a slight quantity of nitric acid in order that it might serve as a pH standard at the beginning of each titration. This will be considered in more detail in the section on the experimental method.

The solutions used to compensate for dilution by titrant during the course of each titration were aliquots of the stock solutions used to prepare the samples. The samples, in general, contained about 10 gm of the stock solution of each component in a total of 200 gm. The quantity needed to compensate for each addition of titrant was therefore about 1/20 of the weight of added titrant. A titration consuming 5 gm of titrant therefore required an addition of 0.25 gm of the stock solution of that component to maintain it at constant concentration.

All of the solutions, with the exception of the zinc, cadmium and lead, were prepared and standardized on the basis of weight. The concentrations  $C_L, C_M, [L], [M]$  and so on, discussed in later sections, are reported in terms of moles/kg of solution.

### B. Titration Apparatus.

The FICS method requires a considerable quantity of highly reliable data. In addition, to satisfy the theoretical requirements of the method,  $C_M$  must be constant while evaluating  $(dC_H/dC_L)_{C_M}$ , pH and  $C_L$  must be constant while calculating  $(dC_H/dC_M)_{C_L}$ , pH. This has been done by adding appropriate quantities of concentrated components M and L to compensate for dilution caused by the titrant.

The system designed and constructed for this thesis work is shown schematically in Figure 11. It included a PDP-11/10 computer, a Fisher 520 digital pH meter, a Sartorius 3015 electronic balance and its related titrant delivery unit, and an auxiliary delivery unit composed of a Mettler DV11 digital piston drive and 1 ml buret for adding concentrated metal or ligand and a multiplexer. The PDP-11/10 computer had cassette tape and floppy disc options for storage of data and a Laboratory Peripheral System (LPS) option to facilitate input/output (I/O) operations. The parts of the LPS used in this work were the LPSDR option consisting of a sixteen bit buffered digital I/O, and the LPSKW option including a real time clock and Schmitt triggers.

Titrations were performed under computer control, and included the following operations: delivery of titrant from a gravimetric buret located on the pan of the Sartorius 3015 balance, delivery of concentrated reagents from the



METTLER DV11 auxiliary buret, sampling the digital outputs of the pH meter and electronic balance through the multiplexex, and manipulation and storage of the data for further use with the FICS method. A titration suit-sle for the FICS method would include a sequence of operations beginning with weighing of the unit on the balance, delivery of a portion of titrant, and reweighing. The weight of titrant delivered was used to calculate the amount of reagent to be added from the auxiliary buret, and the delivery was then executed. The electrode potential was measured and tested for equilibrium. When the electrodes had reached equilibrium, the potential was recorded and converted to pH on the basis of a calibration with NBS standards. This completed the operations required to collect a single data point, and the process was repeated every 0.1 pH unit to the end of the titration. Each data point consisted of the following information: the total weight of titrant delivered to that point, the total weight of reagents added through the auxiliary delivery unit, the equilibrium electrode potential after those additions, the pH calculated from the electrode potential and the total length of time since the titration began. This information was printed out for permanent record and stored on floppy disc for future manipulation by the FICS method.

Complete descriptions of the gravimetric titration system and details of the software control of each of the operations described above appears in Chapter IV. In the

next section the method used to perform the titrations designed for the FICS calculations is described.

C. Method.

The titrations were performed at 25.0  $\pm$  0.1 °C under an inert atmosphere of CO<sub>2</sub> and O<sub>2</sub> free nitrogen or argon. The room temperature was maintained at 23  $\pm$  1 °C and the titrations were performed in a room having constant artificial illumination. The titration procedure consisted of delivering 0.3 moles/kg NaOH titrant to 200 gm of sample solution with a gravimetric buret. The pH of the solution was measured with a Corning glass electrode and a Ag/AgCl, Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> (saturated) reference electrode. Addition of concentrated reagents, as required by the FICS method, was carried out with a digital piston buret.

The glass electrode was standardized in terms of hydrogen ion.activity with phthalate (pH 4.008), phosphate (pH 7.413) and carbonate (pH 10.012) NBS reference standards. This consisted of measuring the electrode potential in each solution and calculating a least squares linear regression between pH and electrode potential (mV). (See program BUFFER, Appendix C.) The electrode potential at each experimental point was converted to pH with the relation

pH = slope(mV) + intercept

·(19)
where the slope and intercept are defined by the linear defined by the linear least squares fit to the NBS standards.

. The solvent containing a slight excess of nitric acid served as a secondary pH standard. The hydrogen ion activity of this solution was measured in terms of the NBS standards and was used as a reference starting point for alf of the metal-ligand titrations. A weighed portion of the solvent was added to a titration cell and brought to 25.0 °C, and the electrode potential was measured. The other components were then added by weight to make up the total weight of 200 gm. This eliminated electrode handling between the standardization and the beginning of each titration, an especially important consideration when using the FICS method. As described in Chapter II, the pH serves as a reference scale for the comparison of  $C_{_{
m H}}$  from titration to titration. It is essential that this scale be consistent, especially at low pH. The solvent, containing about  $10^{-4}$  moles/kg of HNO<sub>3</sub>, made this possible. The pH . of this solvent was assumed to be constant and provided a fixed initial point from which to start each titration, without any electrode handling between standardization with the solvent and addition of the components of the sample. The solvent was, therefore, in effect simultaneously a single point pH standard and a part ith sample solution.

As discussed in part C, Chapter II, as much care as possible must be taken to avoid systematic error in the preparation of sample solutions. Since it seemed likely

that errors would be largest in the first solution prepared, the order of the titrations was chosen so that these errors would have a minimum effect on  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  and  $(dC_H/dC_M)$ . The middle titrations were performed first, and those at the extremes of  $C_L$  and  $C_M$  last. The usual order was  $C_L(3)$ ,  $C_L(2)$ ,  $C_L(4)$ ,  $C_L(1)$  and  $C_L(5)$  where  $C_L(1) < C_L(2) < C_L(3) < C_L(4) < C_L(5)$ .

# D. Activity Coefficients.

The hydrogen ion activity served as a reference scale for use with the FICS method in the work described in this thesis. As described in the previous section, the pH of data points was calculated on the basis of the activity values of NBS standard solutions. In this way, all experimental values of [L] and [M] were measured at  $p_a^H$ The stablity constants reported in this work are values. therefore mixed concentration-activity constants. Because the mass balance for  $C_{_{\displaystyle \mathrm{H}}}$  was not used in the calculation of formation constants, the hydrogen ion concentration was not required at any stage of the FICS calculations. However, the use of the sample diluent, or solvent, described in the method section, provides a convenient estimate of the hydrogen ion activity coefficient,  $\gamma_{_{
m H}}$ +.

The activity coefficient  $\gamma_{\rm H}^+$  in a solution of 0.3 moles/kg NaClO<sub>4</sub> was estimated using the measured  $a_{\rm H}^+$  based on NBS reference standards and the known concentration

of nitric acid, determined by titration with NaOH. A solvent with an acid concentration of 1.16 x  $10^{-4}$  moles/kg had a measured p<sub>a</sub>H of 4.006, giving a  $\gamma_{\rm H}$ + of 0.85. A repeat of this procedure with a second solvent yielded an estimated  $\gamma_{\rm H}$ + of 0.91. Both of these values are higher than an expected  $\gamma_{\rm H}$ + of 0.7 in 0.3 moles/kg NaClO<sub>4</sub> (58).

Ę

The formation constants reported in this work may be converted to concentration constants by converting the hydrogen activity terms to hydrogen ion concentrations in the species that include protons. This step requies no modification in any parts of the FICS calculations.

### CHAPTER IV

## THE GRAVIMETRIC TITRATION SYSTEM

## A. Introduction.

A titration system was designed for the specific purpose of collecting data suitable for the FICS evaluation procedure. Based on the discussions in chapter II, such a system must be accurate and must be able to maintain one of the  $com_1$  onents in the sample at constant concentration. From a practical point of view, the system must also be fast and reliable. These requirements have been met by a titration system shown schematically in Figure 11. It consists of a digital pH\_meter, an electronic balance and the associated titrant delivery system, an auxiliary metal or ligand delivery system, a multiplexer, and a PDP-11/10 computer. The computer controlled the delivery of reagents from each of the titration units and, through the multiplexer, collected electrode potential and weight information from the pH meter and the electronic balance. This data was stored for future use with the FICS data handling method. The auxiliary delivery sys under computer instructions, maintained the metal or ligand concentration constant throughout the titration by some ensating for dilution by titrant.

Two designs of gravimetric delivery units were built

and tested. The first was based on a simple mechanical couple which opened and closed a pinch valve that controlled the titrant delivery, and the second employed an optical couple in which a beam of light triggered the opening and closing of the valve that controlled the flow of titrant. In both cases, the system was designed so that the weight of the delivered titrant was known.

Each part of the automatic gravimetric titration <sup>a</sup> system will be considered in detail and the results of its application to simple acid-base titrations discussed in terms of the accuracy, precision, speed and reliability of the system.

B. Instrumentation.

The pH Measurement

The pH of the sample solution was measured with a Corning glass electrode and a Ag/AgCl reference electrode. The potential between these electrodes was measured by a Fisher 520 digital pH meter and the value of that potential, in millivolts (mV), was fed as a parallel binary coded decir 1 (BCD) signal to the multiplexer. This value was sampled by the PDP-11/10 under program control.

After each delivery of titrant a series of electrode potential measurements were taken and the average, the standard deviation and the linear regression of the points

calculated. If the standard deviation and the drift in electrode potential were within the limits defined as equilibrium, the average of the set of measurements was taken as the electrode potential for that data point. This potential was converted to pH on the basis of electrode standardization with NBS buffers.

A Titrant Delivery System Based on a Mechanical Couple

/ A schematic diagram of the mechanical couple delivery system is shown in Figure 12. The titrant was delivered by gravity from a reservoir located on the balance pan of a Sartorius 3015 electronic balance, through a normally closed pinch value, and to the sample cell.

The system consisted of four main components. The first was a polyethylene reservoir having an opening in the bottom for delivery of titrant and an opening at the top leading to a  $CO_2$  trap. The titrant was delivered to the sample cell through Teflon tubing.

The second component of the system was a small, normally closed pinch valve. The mechanical energy necessary to open it was supplied by a motor driven device not actually sitting on the balance pan. With this design, a mechanical couple existed to the balance pan during the process of titrant delivery but not during the weighing. The mechanical couple provided the means for simultaneously transferring the information to start and stop the titrant







 $\leq$ 

flow, and for transferring the mechanical energy necessary to open the valve. In the next section a device based on an optical couple will be discussed in which the information, but not the energy necessary to operate the valve was sent to the unit on the balance pan.

The third major component of the mechanical couple system was the motorized drive. This consisted of a small 1.5 V motor which drove a gear mechanism. The device was designed so that an arm pulled down to initiate titrant delivery and returned up when the motor was reversed. In the up position no contact was made with any part actually on the balance pan. When the motor pulled the arm down contact was made with the pinch valve, opening it and allowing the titrant to flow.

The power to the motor was supplied under program control. A simple circuit involving two relays and a battery allowed two bits of digital information to drive the motor in either direction or to stop it. The binary code 0,0 and 1,1 supplied no voltage to the motor, while 0,1 ran the motor in one direction and 1,0 ran it in the other. Delivery of titrant occurred through the following series of events : (a) 0,1 began the opening of the valve, (b) once the valve was open a microswitch signalled that the motor should be stopped, and the bits set to 0,0, (c) there was a delay while the titrant was delivered, (d) 1,0 for a period of time allowed the valve to close, and (e) 0,0 stopped the motor: At this point the routines designed to

sample electrode potentials and balance reading were set into operation.

The time necessary for a delivery of titrant included delays at steps (a) and (d) during which the motor opened and closed the valve and a delay in step (c) while the titrant flowed. Steps (a) and (d) required 4.5 seconds each, and the delay in step (c) varied from several milliseconds to 20 seconds. The overall delivery time was a minimum of 9 seconds. The total time for each delivery in an actual titration also included titrant flow time, about 5 seconds for the balance pan to come to rest and a time for the electrodes to reach equilibrium. The total time between titrant additions then came to about 30 seconds.

The final major component of the system was a housing built around the titrator so that air currents would not affect the balance reading. Two housings were tested. The first covered all of the parts on the balance pan and, in addition, had a tube leading to the sample cell and coupling with it. This housing made the atmosphere over the sample cell continuous with that over the balance pan and nitrogen could be pumped over both simultaneously. The second housing, and the preferred one, also covered the balance pan but did not lead to the sample cell. A hole was provided for the titrant delivery tube, but the atmosphere over the balance was completely independent from that over the sample cell. Several problems were encountered with the first design. The balance was very

sensitive to changes in humidity and temperature caused by the flowing nitrogen and, in addition, some buoyancy effects caused by the change in atmospheric components were observed.

The procedure used for the collection of data from the gravimetric delivery system was very similar to that for the pH meter. The BCD value of the weight of the unit on the balance pan was fed to the multiplexer. This value was sampled under computer control and the average of the series of weights taken as the best measure of the balance reading. Unlike the treatment of values from the pH meter, a standard deviation and slope were not taken. It was therefore necessary to delay the sampling a sufficient period of time to allow the balance pan to come to rest.

A Titrant Delivery System Based on an Optical Couple

The optical couple gravimetric delivery system is shown schematically in Figure 13. The titrant was delivered from a spring loaded syringe, through a solenoid valve, and to the titration cell.

The optical couple system consisted of four major components. The first was the titrant reservoir and delivery system. This consisted of a 10 ml Hamilton Gas-Tight syringe-with a plunger modified to make it lighter, and Teflon tubing connected to the syringe by a tight Euertype fitting and to the solence by regular high pressure liquid chromatograph fire. The tubing



leading into the titration cell was drawn to a fine tip so that titrant was delivered as a tiny jet of liquid. This eliminated the problem of evaporation from a hanging drop, which may be serious with volatile solvents.

The second major component of the system was the value and its power supply. A General Value Corporation 2 way, 12 V DC, Iso-latch miniature solenoid value was used to control the solution flow. The value was opened by a single 12 V pulse and closed by another 12 V pulse. Current drain during each was about 700 ma, lasting approximately 150 msec. The power supply was a series of ten Eveready B225T, 1.25 V NiCd batteries. These batteries formed most of the weight of the device sitting on the balance pan.

The third major component of the system was the information transfer unit, in this case an optical couple. A single bit of digital information was used to control a light. Thus a 0 signalled the light to turn on and a 1 turned it off. A phototransistor located on the balance acted as a switch and controlled power to the solenoid valve. Therefore, the instructions to open and close the valve were supplied by the optical couple and the mechanical energy was supplied from the battery. This system had two major advantages; first, there was no mechanical interaction with the balance pan, making possible the simultaneous delivery of titrant and weight measurement and, second, the system was fast. The mechanical couple system required 4.5 seconds for each of the valve opening and valve closing steps, while each pulse to the optical couple required 150 msec. In addition, the mechanical couple system required approximately 5 seconds for the balance pan to come to rest, and less than one second for the optical system. Each titrant addition, therefore in theory, required 13 seconds less for the optical than the mechanical couple system (apart from actual titrant flow time, etc.)

The final component of the optical coupled system was the housing over the balance. This minimized drift due to air currents, and provided a convenient location to hold the light source as close as possible to the phototransistor. As discussed earlier, the preferred housing did not couple directly to the titration cell. A stream of  $N_2$  could be blown over the sample solution, but not directed into the balance.

The collection of data from the optically coupled titrator was identical to that described for the mechanical coupled titrator. The only difference was that a shorter delay time was needed between the end of delivery and the sampling of the electronic balance output.

Each of the titrator designs had certain advantages and disadvantages. The optical system was capable of delivering titrant within short periods of time, saving about 13 seconds per delivery compared to the mechanical system. In fact however, not all of this time saving can be realized during a titration. The time of mixing of the sample solution and the rate of equi?

electrodes must also be taken into consideration. The rate at which the two systems are capable of operating is compared in more detail in the section dealing with the application of these units to simple acid-base titrations.

Another important difference between the titrators was the quantity of reagent held by each. The solenoid valve and the battery of the optical couple system were heavy, and as a result only 10 gm of titrant could be held in the syringe, suitable for one, or at the most two titrations (5-10 gm each). The mechanical system was simple and light, and held over 100 gm of titrant, enough to complete over ten titrations without refilling the reservoir.

The quantity of titrant delivered by both of these systems was controlled by the length of time the valve was held open, measured in 0.01 second intervals. The number of such intervals, or the time which the valve was held open, was manipulated from data point to data point according to the effect of the previous addition of titrant on the electrode potential. If the potential changed by less than a"minimum"value, then the next delivery would be twice as If the change was greater than a "maximum" limit, the long. delivery was halved, and if the change was greater than a "dangerous" level, then the delivery time was cut by five. With appropriately chosen levels, the systems could reliably handle even the abrupt end point of a titration of 4 moles/ kg HNO, with 3 moles/kg NaOH. The systems did not once fail to get sufficient data to graphically determine the

equivalence point.

The Multiplexer

A computer-experiment interface is designed to coordinate the transfer of digital information from onedevice to another. For example, a short dialogue might occur between the computer and the device supplying experimental data; first, the computer requests the data; second, the device prepares the information, perhaps doing<sup>-1</sup> an A/D conversion; third, the device sends a data ready signal; fourth, the computer reads in the data; and finally, the computer sends out a data accept signal. The role which the interface may play in this dialogue is the translation of the signals from one device into signals compatible with · the next. This often means delaying of pulses, and changing of voltage levels or polarities.

The multiplexer used in the titration system served as the interface between the digital outputs of the balance and pH meter and the input of the LPS unit of the PDP-11. The circuitry of the multiplexer will be considered first and then the manner in which the sampling is done under program control.

The multiplexer made possible the transfer of data from each of several devices into a single input of the computer. The device employed for the titration system used 16 parallel 4 to 1 multiplexers, one for each bit of a 4

digit BCD number. Bit 00 from each of 4 different devices was fed to the first multiplexer, bit 01 from each into the next and so on. Two bits of information from the digital output of the LPS was used to select the device whose output was to be sampled. For example, a 0,0 signalled bit 00 from device 1 to appear on the output of the first multiplexer, bit 01 from device 1 to appear on the next output and so on. The outputs of the 16 channels were equivalent to the output of device 1. If the computer signalled 0,1, then the outputs of the 16 channels equalled the output of  $t^{+-}$  second device, and so on. This system allowed sequential sampling of four different sets of BCD data. In this way it was possible to sample the output of the pH meter and the electronic balance. Due to the number of digits produced by the balance, its output was treated as the equivalent to two devices. The final channel was filled with zeros for debugging purposes.

The digital input of the LPS unit was designed for two different modes of input. The first was the bit stimulus mode, in which the only bits recognized by the computer were those which made the 0 to 1 transition during the sampled period. This could be accomplished with the multiplexer by feeding the channel with all zeros to the LPS, then switching to the channels with the pH meter or balance. However, this turned out to be unreliable. To avoid this problem, the word stimulus mode was used, allowing the entire BCD code to be read directly. Unfortunately, the hardware of the LPS was not compatible with the aquisition routines

of the language BASIC. For this reason the program running the titration, called TTR1 (see Appendix D), was written in FORTRAN. Because of its great flexibility, especially in the debugging and editing of programs, all other programs were written in BASIC. The data collected in FORTRAN was converted to a form compatible with BASIC with a short BASIC program called FCOPY (see Appendix E).

# C. Software Control of the Automatic Weight Titrator System.

The titrator system operated entirely under the control of a single FORTRAN program called TTR1. While this program was being executed, the following operations would occur: (a) sampling of electrode potential and electronic balance output through the multiplexer, (b) anticipation of quantity of titrant and the delivery procedure, (c) calculation of quantities of solution to be added through auxiliary delivery systems (Mettler DV11) and subsequent delivery and, (d) the algebraic manipulation of the data (e.g. conversion of mV to pH) and the storage of that data on magnetic tape or floppy disc. Before considering the most important operations separately, an overview of the sequencing and timing of the entire program is essential. This is best described in flow chart form, Figure 14.

The initialization of variable parameters allowed the operator to fix the parameters at values suitable for the particular titration. These parameters included; (a) the



## Figure 14. FLOW CHART OF PROGRAM TTR1

slope and intercept determined by the calibration of the pH electrode (see program BUFFER, Appendix C) used to convert electrode potentials to pH, (b) the duration of the first delivery of titrant; (c) the "minimum," maximum" and "dangerous" changes in the electrode potentials used to adjust the quantity of titrant delivered from point to point during the titration, (d) the number of readings of electrode potential to be taken in each sampling sequence, (e) the maximum allowed standard deviation and drift in electrode potential of the series sampled in (d), (f) the electrode potential which signalled the end of the titration, (g) the number of auxiliary burets to be operated (zero, one or two) and, (h) the concentrations of reagents in the auxiliary burets and the concentrations of the corresponding components in the sample cell, quantities which are needed in order to compensate for dilution.

With the values of these parameters fixed, TTR1 sampled the outputs of the pH meter and electronic balance and added the first titrant. The sampling was repeated, and the weight of delivered titrant calculated. If it was required by the FICS method, the quantity of reagent needed to compensate for dilution caused by this delivery of titrant was calculated and the electrode through the auxiliary delivery system. After this delivery, the sampling procedure was again repeated to determine the electrode potential. The standard deviation and drift in the electrode potential was calculated and, if the solution was not at

equilibrium as defined by the operator, the sampling process was repeated. In this way the system collected equilibrium data after known additions of titrant and other reagents. Moreover, the conditions defined as equilibrium were identical from point to point, something not possible if the titration was run manually.

If the electrodes had reached equilibrium, TTR1 calculated the amount of titrant to be added in the next delivery, based on the effects of the previous addition. If the electrode potential changed by less than a "minimum" value, usually 4 or 5 mV, then the quantity of titrant was doubled; if the electrode potential had changed more than a "maximum"value,8 or 9 mV, then the quantity of titrant was cut in half; and if the change was over a "dangerous" limit, about 12 mV, the quantity of titrant was cut by five. The delivery was then made by sending the appropriate signals to the gravimetric delivery system. After the delivery the weight and electrode potential measurements were carried out once again. This entire process continued until the electrode potential passed the limit defined to be the end of the titration.

The remainder of this discussion will deal in detail only with those operations unique to the present system. That part of the code which is familiar to, or understood by the FORTRAN programmer will be omitted.

The program TTR1 communicated with external devices through the LPSDR option (sixteen bit buffered digital I/O)

of the Laboratory Peripheral System. All of the program timing required the programmable real time clock, part of the LPSKW option. The version of TTRL which ran the mechanical couple titrator also required a Schmitt trigger, a part of the LPSKW option:

## Subroutine DELAY(TIME)

Those parts of TTR1 requiring delays called on subroutine DELAY(TIME), where TIME was an integer number of 0.01 second intervals. A delivery of 10 seconds then required a call of DELAY(1000). The FORTRAN statements were:

> DO 10 I=1, TIME ICMF = 0 CALL SETR (5,0,1.,ICMF) CALL LWAIT (ICMF,0) CALL SETR(-1,,,)

# 10 CONTINUE

#### RETURN

The first SETR statement set the programmable real time clock running at 100 Hz. The clock overflowed after 0.01 seconds and set ICMF equal to 1. The LWAIT statement made the computer wait until the value of ICMF no longer equalled 0. The second SETR statement stopped the clock. The DO loop then repeated this process for TIME intervals of 0.01 seconds.

### Subroutine COLLECT(A,B)

Subroutine COLLECT(A,B) sampled the digital outputs of the pH meter and the electronic balance. It returned the electrode potential in A and weight reading in B. Since the output of the electronic balance was six BCD digits, two separate samplings were necessary, with algebraic combination of those to give a single value for B.

CALL IDOR (0,0,"3,"0)

CALL DELAY(1)

C = IDIR (0, 0, -1, 0)

CALL IDOR (0,0,"3,"1)

CALL DELAY (1)

B = IDIR (0, 0, -1, 0)

B = (10000 \* B) + C

CALL IDOR (0,0,"3,"2)

CALL DELAY (1)

A = IDIR (0, 0, -1, 0)

#### RETURN

The first IDOR statement set the final 2 bits of the digital output register to 0,0. These bits were the channel control of the multiplexer. The channel signalled by 0,0 was the last four digits of the electronic balance, which were read in by the IDIR statement and stored as the variable C. This process was repeated for the first digits from the electronic balance, stored as variable B, and for the output of the pH meter, stored as A. Values of B and C were combined to a single value in B, including all the six digits from the balance. The statements placing the decimal points in the correct place, and so on, have been omitted for simplicity. The DELAY statements allowed the multiplexer sufficient time to change channels.

Subroutine DELIVER(I)

The delivery of titrant from the weight titrator was controlled by DELIVER(I). The duration of the delivery, in 0.01 second units, was specified by the variable I. Delivery using the mechanical couple or the optical couple titrators were almost identical and, for simplicity, the optical system will be considered first.

CALL IDOR (0,0,"4,"4) CALL DELAY (15) CALL IDOR (0,0,"4,"0) CALL DELAY (1) CALL IDOR (0,0,"4,"4) CALL DELAY (15)

CALL IDOR (0,0,"4,"0)

RETURN

The IDOR statements controlled a single bit of the digital output register. The first IDOR set the bit which turned on the light to open the valve. The light remained on for 150 msec and was turned off. A delay of I times 0.01 seconds occurred while the titrant flowed. A second flash of light  $\bigcirc$ 

of 150 msec duration closed the valve.

The mechanical couple system required that the IDOR statements control two bits. The first IDOR set the motor moving down, the second stopped it, the third set the motor in reverse and the final stopped it. The first DELAY was designed not to wait for the clock overflow, but for a signal from the Schmitt trigger. The second DELAY was exactly as above and the third was fixed at 450 rather than 15 as above.

Subroutine ADELIVER(N) and BDELIVER(N)

These routines were designed to deliver a series of pulses to the Mettler DVll automatic piston buret. The FORTRAN code was:

DO 10 I = 1, N

CALL IDOR (0,0,"20,"20)

CALL DELAY (5)

CALL IDOR (0,0,"20,"0)

CALL DELAY (5)

10 CONTINUE

RETURN

This DO loop produced a square wave with a period of 100 msec. The bit was repeatedly set and removed by the IDOR statements, with 50 msec delays between each. The sub-routines differed only in the bit which they controlled. In this way, different volumes could be added from separate

burets, as might be required for certain types of titration data.

# D. Application of the Automatic Weight Titration Apparatus to Simple Acid-Base Determinations.

The reliability and the precision of the mechanical and the optical couple systems were evaluated using simple acidbase determinations. This work was designed to find those conditions, both from a chemical and from a software point of view, which would give the most valuable data. Since the immediate application of the system was the collection of data suitable for the FICS method, only discrete, equilibrium data point collection was studied. The apparatus has great potential for use in a variety of modes, including a mixture of continuous and discrete data point collection, pH stat type applications, fixed end point titrations and so on; however, these have not been considered. The apparatus is also readily adaptable to other methods of sample monitoring, for example spectroscopic, where digital information is accessible.

Those parameters which are of most importance in evaluating an automatic titration system include the rate of titration, the reliability of the entire system and, the accuracy and precision of the resulting data. Titrations of potassium hydrogen phthalate with sodium hydroxide and titrations of nitric acid solutions with sodium hydroxide were carried out to evaluate the performance of both designs of automatic weight titrators.

Results and Discussion

Consideration will first be given to the precision attained by the two basic designs of titrators, followed by a comparison of the different systems to illustrate their respective advantages and disadvantages.

Tables 23 and 24 are summaries of titrations of KHP and  $\mathrm{HNO}_3$  with NaOH using the mechanical couple system. The relative standard deviation of the KHP series was 0.06%, or about 4 mg of titrant (based on 7 gm total delivery). The relative standard deviation decreased to 0.04%, or about 1 mg for the strong acid-strong base titrations summarized in Table 24. Tables 25 and 26 are similar sets of data collected using the optical couple titrator. The standard deviations are essentially unchanged, about 4 mg of titrant for the KHP and about 2 mg of titrant for the HNO3 titrations. Since the precision of the balance is 1 mg, this may be expected to be the limit of precision imposed on any set of titrations and this appears to be the case for strong acidstrong base titrations. The somewhat lower precision of the KHP titrations is due to a combination of factors including the lack of a sharp endpoint in the titration of KHP and the susceptibility of these titrations to errors introduced by impurities or CO, in the reagents since the equivalence

Table 23. Precision of the Standardization of Sodium Hydroxide with Potassium Hydrogen Phthalate Using the Weight Titrator Based on a Mechanical Couple.

Sample	Weight KHP, gm	Consumption of NaOH, gm	Calculated NaOH Concentration moles/kg
1	0.4994	<b>6.</b> 657	0.3673
2	0.4996	6.656	0.3675 .
3	0.4856	6.464	0.3678
4	0.5056	6.733	0.3677
5	0.5891	<b>7.</b> 850 ·	.0.3674
6	0.6113	8.137	0.367b

· Average 0.3676

Relative Standard Deviation 0.06%

Table	24.	Precision	of the	Strong	Acid-St	rong Ba	ıse
		Titration	Using	the Mech	nanical	Çouple	Weight
		Titrator.					

Sample	Weight HNO <sub>3</sub> , gm	Consumption of NaOH, I gm	Calculated HNO <sub>3</sub> Concentration moles/kg
Ĺ	7.9476	3.508	1.3242
2	7.6372	3.371	1.3241
3	5.2433	2.314	1.3240
4	5.4243	2.392	1.3229
5	7.1055	3.135	1,3236
6	7.1929	3.172	1.3230
. 7	6.6570	2.937	1.3236
8	7.5852	3.347	1.3237
			•
		Average	e 1.3236

Relative Standard Deviation 0.04%

<sup>a</sup>Concentration of NaOH was 3.0 moles/kg.

# Table 25.

Precision of the Standardization of Sodium Hydroxide with Potassium Hydrogen Phthalate Using the Weight Titrator Based on an Optical Couple.

Sample	Weight KHP, gm	Consumption of NaOH, gm	Calculated NaOH Concentration moles/kg
1	0.5159	6.427	0.3930
2	0.5737	7.150	0.3929
3	0.6801	8.482	0.3926
4	0.6739	8.405	0.3926
5	0.5179	6.452	0.3930
6	0.6720	8.378	0.3927
7	0.4927	6.140	0.3929
8	0.4990	6.214	0.3932
9	0.5074	6/319	

Average Relative Standard Deviation

0.3929

c. .

0.06%

Table	26.	Precision	of the Strong Acid-Strong Base
		Titration	Using the Optical Couple Weight
		Titrator.	

Sample	Weight HNO <sub>3</sub> , gm	Consumption of NaOH, gm	Calculated HNO <sub>3</sub> Concentration moles/kg
1	6.7709	9.962	4.4139
2	6.6627	9.806	4.4153
3	7.1958	10.589	4.4146
4	6.7530	9.938	<b>4.</b> 4149
. 5	7.0166	10.328	4.4158
6	6.8383	10.064	4.4151
7	6.8340	10.057	4.4148
8	7.0527	10.380	4.4153
9	7.1325	10.501	4.4168

		Average	4.4152
Relative	Standard	Deviation	0.018%

<sup>a</sup>Concentration of NaOH was 3.0 moles/kg.

o

120

L

̦

point is above pH 7.0. Error may ve been introduced in the sample preparation stage regische weighing of small quantities of solid KHP.

The titrators were equivalent from the point of view of accuracy and precision, both devices being limited by the same facto namely either the comistry of the system, or by the sensitivity of the balance. The mechanical couple system required a minimum of 9 scoonds to deliver titrant, plus 5 seconds for the balance pan to come to rest and 6 seconds to sample the electrode potential. This resulted in a basic delivery time of 20 seconds. The optical couple required only 7 seconds for the same operations, saving 13 These were not the only procedures which required seconds. considerable time however. The titrant delivery consumed a large amount of time. In order that a minimum delivery of 5 mg could be attained, the same flow rate delivered 0.5 gm in 30 seconds. Both the optical and mechanical couple devices were limited to delivery at that rate. A significant amount of time was also required for the electrodes to reach equilibrium near the equivalence point. This was in part due to the rate of mixing of reagents and could be improved with better cell design.

The delay during which the electrodes came to equilibrium removed much of the speed advantage of the optical couple titrator. After the addition of titrant both systems required several seconds of delay before sampling the electrode potential; however, because of its slowness

121

Ð

the mechanical couple titrator needed a slightly shorter delay. If the delay time used with the optical system was shortened, the electrodes would not be at equilibrium and the sampling step would have to be repeated, resulting in a longer effective delivery time than that of the mechanical couple. Since about 60 data points were collected for the FICS method, a few seconds per delivery could considerably change the total time required for the stration.

The total time for titration using the optical couple ranged from 10 minutes, collecting 30 data points suitable for equivalence point measurement, to about 40 minutes to collect 50 data points suitable for use with the FICS method which also included delivery from one extra buret. The mechanical couple system required from 20 minutes to 60 minutes for the same experiments. The optical couple system required about 20 minutes to run each of the titrations.shown in Tables 25 and 26 (35 - 40 data points).

In addition to the actual running time of the titrator, time was consumed in manual operations. This included removing the titrated sample, rinsing the electrodes and reassembling the apparatus with a new sample. The optical couple titrator also required that the syringe be refilled between experiments. Futher refinements of this system should allow, as did the mechanical couple titrator, multiple titrations with a single reservoir of reagent. This is especially true if the apparatus is to be applied to routine gravimetric reagent handling. The total time necessary to

.122

perform the nine titrations in Table 26 was 3.5 hours. This is slow compared to manual, colourimetric end point titrations with a buret, about equal in time for the same titrations using an automatic piston buret, but much more rapid than the equivalent manual gravimetric titrations. This increase in rate over manual gravimetric titrations was attained with no sacrifice in the equivalent.

Both titrators were found to be very reliable, both from the point of view of mechanical and electrical operation and also in the ability of the entire unit to respond to very sharp equivalence points. For example in the titrations shown in Table 26 approximately 35 data points were collected, yet 12 of those were within ±0.4 gm of the end point (total titrant delivery, 10 gm). This allowed graphical determination of the end point using a significant number of the total data points. The system was able to respond to the approach of the sharp change of potential without either extreme caution, that is, without giving an excessively large number of points, or uncontrollably large additions which would make graphical determination of the end point impossible. The system never failed to collect sufficient data to allow graphical end point determination.

Several potential problems and limitations of the system were encountered. These were involved primarily with the long term behavior of the electronic balance. It was found that a very considerable rate of drift could be induced by a change in humidity. An increase in humidity brought

about an apparent decrease in the weight reading of as much as 5 mg in 15 minutes, while a decrease in humidity brought an apparent increase in weight. The effect of temperature was not specifically studied but it is certainly expected to have similar effects.

These problems introduced difficulty in the design of a controlled atmosphere titration cell. First, there must not be any mechanical connections between the delivery tube and the cell. This precludes a tight seal around the opening where the titrant is delivered to the cell. The alternatives are therefore to either pump a sufficient. quantity of inert gas over the cell to minimize entry of atmospheric components into the cell or to contain the titrant delivery system and the cell in a common housing. The former alternative was taken after work with a common housing revealed that very elaborate means would have to be taken to control the atmosphere sufficiently closely to stop balance drift. In certain applications, for example with volatile or reactive substances the latter method may be employed if the titration is carried out sufficiently rapidly that drift error is negligible for the desired precision of results.

### Summary

The nature of the FICS data handling procedure has placed several requirements on a titration system. The

requirements for accuracy have been met by the design of two forms of automated gravimetric titrators and by the complete automation of data handling. The system was fast and reliable, characteristic of computer controlled experiments, and made decisions concerning equilibrium of the electrode potentials and quantities of material to be delivered by all the burets with a speed and reliability impossible manually.

The automated gravimetric titrator systems based on optical and mechanical couples were tested on simple acidbase titrations. From these experiments optimum values of delay intervals, criteria for equilibria, and other important parameters were evaluated. Several important instrumental problems including the design of the housing around the titrator were also resolved. The system based on the optical couple performed better than did the mechanical couple, especially in terms of speed, and was used in all later experiments.

In the next chapter a study of the complexation of zinc with aspartic acid is described. The data was collected using the optical couple titrator system and the treatment of data was carried out using the FICS method described in Chapter II.

## CHAPTER V

APPLICATION OF THE FICS METHOD TO THE DETERMINATION OF THE STABILITY CONSTANTS OF COMPLEXES BETWEEN ASPARTIC ACID AND ZINC

A. Introduction.

Aspartic acid is a potentially tridentate ligand with the structure shown below.



Binding to metal ions may occur through the  $\beta$  carboxyl group, and the  $\alpha$  carboxyl and  $\alpha$  amino groups. At low pH all of the groups are protonated, and at pH values near 2,4 and 9, the  $\alpha$  carboxyl,  $\beta$  carboxyl, and amino protons, respectively, are removed. To be more precise this acid dissociation scheme must be described in terms of a series of microscopic acid dissociations. For aspartic acid the first proton removed may be either the  $\alpha$  or  $\beta$  carboxyl protons. The structures of these are shown below.
Both of these species have the stoichiometry  $H_2L$ . Removal of a second proton will lead to a single form of HL.



While there are three possible forms of HL, due to the low acidity of the amino group this form will by far predominate.

In a solution of metal ions, the metal ion may displace carboxyl or amino protons and bind to those groups. If all three protons have been displaced the molecule may easily bind to the metal through the three groups simultaneously. The structure of aspartic acid is such that it very neatly surrounds the metal on three adjacent sides.



Two ligands may bind simultaneously, completing the octahedral coordination sphere preferred by a number of metal ions. The two strongest complexes of aspartic acid with most metal ions are therefore ML and ML<sub>2</sub>.

The zinc-aspartic acid system was chosen for the study and application of several of the procedures developed as part of the FICS method. A relatively simple chemical system was necessary in order to avoid, as much as possible, difficulty in assigning a model to the behavior of the system. The information this study was intended to provide A

included: (a) the accuracy of experimental results which could be obtained with the system described in Chapter IV, (b) the severity of curvature of the  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  and  $(dC_H/dC_M)$ functions at various ligand to metal ratios, (c) the applicability of the methods previously discussed with respect to the determination of  $p[L]_0$  and  $p[M]_0$ , and (d) the reliability of the constants derived with the available data collection methods, and the experimental modifications necessary for the study of the chemistry of more complex systems.

### B. Determination of the Acid Dissociation Constants of Aspartic Acid

A series of solutions containing from 2.643 x  $10^{-3}$  to 5.908 x  $10^{-3}$  moles/kg of aspartic acid were titrated with NaOH from pH 3.5 to 11.0. The FICS method can most easily be applied to the titration of an acidic ligand since: (a) no acid needs to be added to the solution to bring it to pH<sub>c</sub>, making the solution composition data more accurate, (b) the concentration of the acid in each sample can be determined from the equivalence point following the consumption of the carboxyl proton, also avoiding the errors normally expected in the solution preparation, and (c) the range of C<sub>L</sub> can be unlimited since (dC<sub>H</sub>/dC<sub>L</sub>) is linear. This final factor is of considerable importance since the precision of (dC<sub>H</sub>/dC<sub>L</sub>) or alternatively  $\triangle C_{H}/\triangle C_{L}$ 

is very much dependent on the magnitudes of  $\triangle C_{H}$  and  $\triangle C_{L}$ . Both must have good accuracy before  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})$  is known with some reliability.

The raw titration data was handled in exactly the manner described in Chapter II, and involved the calculation of the total titratable proton concentration,  $C_{_{\rm H}}$ , at each data point and interpolation between those points to determine  $C_{H}$  at exact pH values. The raw data was collected at intervals of 0.1 to 0.2 pH units, and the  $C_{_{\mathrm{H}}}$  values required for evaluation of  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})$  were obtained by interpolation at exact 0.1 pH intervals. Figure 15 shows the variation in  $C_{_{
m H}}$  with change in the total ligand concentration. As expected, the plots are linear and indicate that the experimental methods used can provide very. accurate data since within the sensitivity of the graphical method, all of the data points fell along the lines. More exact mathematical treatment revealed that the fit of the points to a straight line was less precise at extremes of pH. This is to be expected because at extremes of pH large quantities of titrant are required to change the pH slightly, and as a result, small errors in pH produce increasingly large errors in  $C_{H}$ . This introduces uncertainty in the derivative (dC $_{\rm H}/{\rm dC}_{\rm L}$ ) at pH values below 4 and above 10.

Figure 16 summarizes the derivatives  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm L})$  as a function of pH. With those values the concentration of free aspartic acid, [L], was calculated throughout the pH range of the available data. The p[L]<sub>o</sub> was first chosen assuming

129

弱



Figure 15.  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm L}$  at various pH for Aspartic Acid. The values of the derivatives,  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm L})$ , are shown in Figure 16.





no protonation of the ligand at pH 11.0. The acid dissociation constants were calculated on the basis of that  $p[L]_{0}$  and from the new set of constants a new  $p[L]_{0}$  was calculated. This process required three stages, in which  $p[L]_{0}$  was 3.000, 3.006 and 3.020, and the standard deviation of the fits varied as 3%, 2.3% and 1.8% respectively. Using a  $p[L]_{0}$  of 3.020, a new  $p[L]_{0}$  of 3.020 was calculated. This procedure worked as predicted by the studies using simulated titration curves. The resulting protonation constants are shown in Table 27.

### C. The Formation of Complexes between Zinc and Aspartic Acid.

Several aspects of the FICS procedure discussed with respect to simulated titration curves were investigated using the zinc-aspartic acid system. It was of interest to determine the nature of the problems of curvature of the function of  $C_H$  with change in  $C_L$  for this metal-ligand system. A series of titrations was performed with the concentration of zinc fixed at 9.370 x  $10^{-4}$  moles/kg and the concentration of ligand varying from 1.1 x  $10^{-3}$  to 5.6 x 10 moles/kg. The concentration of total titratable proton,  $C_H$ , was calculated; the variation of  $C_H$  at several pH values is shown in Figure 17. There were no regions of sharp curver, however, some curvature in the region of 2:1 ligand  $\odot$  metal ratio developed in the pH range above 7.0. This is expected because the complex ML<sub>2</sub> predominates

# Table 27. Determination of the Protonation Constants of Aspartic Acid.

· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	·log (ß)	
$p[L]_{o} = 3.000$	p[L] = 3.006	p[L] <sub>o</sub> = 3.020
9.652	9.663	9.678
13.335	13.344	13.356
3.0%	2.3%	1.88
	9.652 13.335	$\begin{array}{c} p[L]_{0} = 3.000 \\ 9.652 \\ 13.335 \end{array} \begin{array}{c} p[L]_{0} = 3.006 \\ 9.663 \\ 13.344 \end{array}$



The Figure 17.  $C_H$  vs  $C_L$  at several pH values for the Zinc-Aspartic Acid system. Zinc concentration was held constant at 9.370 x  $10^{-4}$  moles/kg. 134

ą

in that pH range. At higher pH precipitation occurred in all of the titrations; the effects of this can be seen in Figure 17. The curve for pH 8.0 behaves as expected for a system containing the species ML and  $ML_2$  (see Figure 1, pH 5.0). However, at pH 9.0 the effect of precipitation at low  $C_{L}$  tends to turn the  $C_{H}$  curve towards lower  $C_{H}$ . This curvature becomes more severe as the pH is increased, and at pH 10.5 the curve has a pronounced downward curvature. These results are reasonable if the precipitation of metal hydroxide is considered to be equivalent to the formation of s $\phi$ luble hydroxy complexes which, as discussed in Chapter II, contribute a negative value to the corcentration of titratable protons.  $C_{H}$  therefore becomes more negative. In addition, it should be noted that the effect of precipitation on the C  $_{\rm H}$  vs C  $_{\rm L}$  curves begins at low C  $_{\rm L}$  at pH 9.0 and progresses towards higher  $C_L^{}$  as the pH is raised. This is because precipitation of the metal is inhibited by the increasing concentration of ligand. On the basis of Figure 17, the FICS method could most effectively be used above a 3:1 ligand to metal ratio and up to a pH of 9.5.

Ten titrations were performed; five at a constant zinc concentration of  $9.370 \times 10^{-4}$  moles/kg and five at a constant aspartic acid concentration of  $5.308 \times 10^{-3}$  moles/kg. Figures 18 and 19 are plots of  $C_H$  vs  $C_L$  and  $C_H$  vs  $C_M$ calculated from the raw titration data. The slopes of these lines were calculated by a linear least squares procedure. Figure 20 is the results of those calculations shown as a











Figure 20.  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  and  $(dC_H/dC_M)$  as a function of pH for the Zinc-Aspartic Acid system. The derivatives were evaluated at a 5:1 ligand to metal ratio.

-4

function of pH. The curve for  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  is very similar to that of aspartic acid alone, shown in Figure 16, because the titrations were carried out with a large excess of ligand; however, the curves are not identical. The curve for  $(dC_H/dC_M)$  indicates that slight complexation occurs in the range of pH 4.0 to 5.0 since  $(dC_H/dC_M)$  is not exactly zero, and that the strongest complexation begins at pH 5.0 where the derivatives become much different from zero. On the basis of the tabulated function  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  and  $(dC_H/dC_M)$ , and  $p[L]_O$  and  $p[M]_O$  calculated assuming no complexation at pH<sub>O</sub>, the free zinc and free aspartic acid concentrations were calculated using Equations 9 and 10. The [L] and [M] values were then used to aid in the selection of a mode of complexation.

Aspartic acid has three coordinating groups, two carboxyl groups and one amino group. Near pH 5.0 the uncomplexed ligand contains a single proton on the amino is proton may be displaced by a metal ion, to give group. Two of the tridentate aspartic acid  $\times$  ML. the con molecules may easily surround a metal ion, forming the complex  $ML_2$ . These are the only complexes reported for zinc and aspartic acid. Other possible complexes, reported with other metals, and with glutamic acid, a ligand very similar to aspartic acid, include HML where the amino group remains protonated and ML , where presumably the eta or  $\gamma$  carboxyl group is dislodged and the ligand is bidentate. The first step in deciding a model for the zinc-aspartic acid system

was to attempt to calculate constants for all four complexes, HML, ML, ML<sub>2</sub> and ML<sub>3</sub>, and to compare standard deviation of the fits to the total ligand and metal in solution. This process is summarized in Table 28. In the first attempt only the complexes ML and ML<sub>2</sub> and the protonation constants of the ligand were considered. The standard deviation using the ligand and metal mass balances from pH 4.0 to 8.0 were 0.15% and 7.22% respectively. Next, the species HML was added for the same pH range; the fits were 0.10% and 3.83% respectively, a considerable improvement. This same model was tried for the pH range 4.0 - 9.0 but the constants for both HML and ML were negative. Finally, the species  $ML_3$  was included, using the pH range from 4.0 to 9.0. and the standard deviation of the fits were 0.22% and 3.52%. This indicated that all four complexes might be present in solution.

The delta quantities,  $\Delta C_{H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{L}$  and  $\Delta C_{M}$  described in Chapter II, were used to further study the model of complexation. Figure 21 shows the values of these quantities calculated on the basis of the [L] and [M] data discussed above and estimated values of the ligand protonation constants. Below pH 5.0 there appears to be only slight complexation, as predicted by the  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})$  plot in Figure 20. Between pH 5.0 and 7.0  $\Delta C_{L}$  and  $\Delta C_{M}$  are about equal, indicating that the complex ML predominates in that region. The ratio of  $\Delta C_{L}$  to  $\Delta C_{M}$  increases from that point on to over 2:1 at pH 9.0. The complex ML<sub>2</sub> predominates in

Table 28.	Determination of the Formation Constants of
	Complexes of Zinc and Aspartic Acid with $pH_0$ 4.0

**i** .

• -

۰.

Ì

Species	ΣL	<u>log (/З)</u> м_	Σml
<sup>H</sup> 2 <sup>L<sup>a</sup></sup>	13.38	c	13.37
HL	9.58		9.58
ML	5.80	5.84	5.80
ML <sub>2</sub>	10.24	10.05	10.22
SD of fit:	0.15%	7.22%	SD <sub>L</sub> =0.55% SD <sub>M</sub> =9.66%
			30 <sub>M</sub> -9.008
H <sub>2</sub> L <sup>b</sup>	13.37	•	13.36
HL	9.56	• •	9.58
HML	11.36	10.96	10.89
ML	5.89	5,81	5.78
ML <sub>2</sub> ,	10.26	10.10	10.24
SD of fit	0.10%	3.83%	SD_=0.73% SD_=7.28%
H <sub>2</sub> L <sup>C</sup>	13.37		13.35
HL	9.57		9.58
HML	,11.19	10.97	10.81
ML	5.86	5.81	5.78
ML <sub>2</sub>	10.25	10.11	10.21
ML <sub>3</sub>	12.87	13.02	12.92
SD of fit	0.22%	3.52%	SD_=1.00% SD_M=8.75%

J

 ${}^{a}p[L]_{0} = 8.068, p[M]_{0} = 3.028 \text{ at } pH_{0} = 4.0$ Range of data: pH 4.0 - 8.0

bas in a. Species HML has been added to the model of complexation.

c as in a and b, except that the pH range has been expanded to 4.0 - 9.0 and species ML<sub>3</sub> included in the model of complexation. The models from a and b were not suitable for this pH range.



 $\Delta c_{H},$  o;  $\Delta c_{L},$  A ;and  $\Delta c_{M},$  D ; for the Zinc-Aspartic Acid system. The delta quantities have been calculated assuming no complexes are forming. Figure 21.

this pH range and a complex with a higher ligand to metal ratio may be forming.

The  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$  curve decreases from pH 4.0 to 5.0, remains constant from 5.0 to 6.0 and gradually increases beyond pH 6.5. It was expected that  $\Delta C_{H}$  would be zero at all pH ranges above 6.0, if not negative because of the formation of hydroxy complexes. This illustrates one of the limitations of using the delta quantities with experimental data.  $\Delta C_{H}$  was calculated on the basis of the ligand protonation constants, total ligand in solution and the experimentally measured  $C_{H}^{}$ .  $\Delta C_{H}^{}$  may therefore suffer from many errors. First, the [L] and [M] data have been calculated with a  $p[L]_{0}$  and  $p[M]_{0}$  which may be in error, second, the ligand protonation constants may be in error and, finally, the  $C_{H}$  values derived from a titration curve may be less than ideal since in the particular titration chosen  $C_{I_i}$  was maintained constant while  $C_{M}$  was allowed to vary through dilution. As was discussed in Chapter II, during the experiment only one of the components needed to be held constant. C and C used to calculate  $\Delta C_L$  and  $\Delta C_M$ values were fixed at the values of the middle titration, but the value of  $C_{_{
m H}}$  varies through the titration and must therefore be taken from actual experimental data. The  $C_{_{\rm H}}$ values are also limited by the need to use a hydrogen ion concentration and, at extremes of pH this could contribute a large error to the  ${\Delta extsf{C}}_{ extsf{H}}$  values if the pH is converted directly to  $[H^+]$ . However, the delta quantities were

introduced for the purpose of aiding in the selection of a model and approximate values are generally sufficient for this purpose.

The rise in  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$  at the ends of the pH range, shown in Figure 21, is most likely a result of the errors just discussed. A rise in  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$  at high pH is unlikely in the zinc-aspartic acid system because there are no known protonated complexes at high pH. If some error existed in the protonation constant for HL the effect of that error would decrease at higher pH where HL is being titrated to L.

Figure 22 shows the  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$  curves calculated on the basis of the [L] and [M] data discussed above, and estimated constants for the species  ${\rm H_2L}$ , HL, HML and ML. The values of  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$  have essentially been reduced to zero from pH 4.0 to pH 6.5. The complex forming above pH 6.5 is ML<sub>2</sub>.

Figure 23 shows  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$  calculated using constants for H<sub>2</sub>L, HL, HML, ML and ML<sub>2</sub>. There is a slight rise in  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$  above pH 8.5, indicating a complex ML<sub>3</sub>. As discussed above,  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$  has sufficient error associated with it that it should not be used as the basis of a search for protonated complexes above pH 7.0. The value of  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$  can be made more reliable with better sets of [L] and [M] data and better values for the ligand protonation constants. It should be recalled that one advantage of the FICS method is that it does not attempt to explicitly fit the  $C_{\rm H}$  data, but rather fitting the ligand and metal mass



 $\Delta c_{\rm H}$ , O ;  $\Delta c_{\rm L}$ , A ;and  $\Delta c_{\rm M}$ , D ; as in Figure 21, except that estimates of the formation constants for HML and ML have been used to calculate the delta quantites. Figure 22.



......

balances is considered more important at this point in the calculations.

The next stage in the FICS calculation procedure is the search for good estimates of  $p[L]_{O}$  and  $p[M]_{O}$  and the calculation of formation constants. Since the major complexation b gins at pH 5.0 this was chosen as  $pH_o$ , and the initial free ligand and metal at this point was found. Initially, it was assumed that no complex formed, and p[L] was calculated to be 6.890 and  $p[M]_{0}$  as 3.030. With these values and the functions  $(dC_{\rm H}^{\rm /}dC_{\rm L}^{\rm )}$  and  $(dC_{\rm H}^{\rm /}dC_{\rm M}^{\rm )}$ , [L] and [M] from pH 5.0 to 8.0 were calculated. Assuming the existence of HML, ML and ML2, constants were calculated from the ligand mass balance, the metal mass balance and both mass balances together. The constants on  $\sum$ L were unreasonable, and a negative constant was found for  $\sum M$ . The constants for both balances combined,  $\sum$ ML, were acceptable (good constants for ligand protonation). The concentrations of HML and ML were calculated and the initial free ligand and free metal concentrations were adjusted accordingly. A new set of [L] and [M] values were calculated, also a new set of formation constants. After three such iterations, the value for HML based on  $\sum$  M was no longer negative. The iteration was carried out 6 times, after which the values of  $p[L]_{o}$ no longer changed and  $p[M]_{O}$  only changed by 0.002 units. The constants changed only slightly with the last iteration. During this iteration the values of  $p[L]_{O}$  and  $p[M]_{O}$  changed less and less with each repeat of the procedure. For

ŝ.

example  $p[M]_{O}$  varied as 3.030, 3.037, 3.043, 3.048, 3.052, 3.055 and 3.057. This sequence indicates that  $p[M]_{O}$  was 3.057  $\pm$  0.003 at pH 5.0. Unlike the sequence described to give the acid dissociation constants for aspartic acid, this sequence does not appear likely to produce a new estimate of  $p[L]_{O}$  and  $p[M]_{O}$  exactly the same as the previous one. In this case the iteration can only be carried on until the changes are as small as can be justified by the expected accuracy of the formation constants.

29 shows formation constants derived with the Table data above pH 5.0. Two alternatives are shown, the first in which HML is not included in the model of complexation and the second in which it is considered. In the first case iteration stopped immediately because very little ML existed at pH 5.0 The second set of constants is the final result of the series of 6 iterations described above. It is of interest to note that the constants for ML and ML 21 calculated on the basis of these two models, are almost There is insufficient evidence to prove that identical. HML actually exists in solution. First, the formation constant for HML is small and, second, its inclusion does not significantly change either the standard deviation of the fit or the values of formation constants of the other species in solution A species distribution for the model including ML and ML is shown in Figure 24.

The FICS method would be most convenient if it was possible to begin at a pH at which no complexation had

Table 29. Determination of the Formation Constants of Complexes of Zinc and Aspartic Acid with pH 5.0

	<b>?</b>	و تعن ه	n
		$\log (\beta)$	
Species	$\sum L$	ΣM	$\sum ML$
HL a	9.60		● 9.59
ML	5.60	5.69	5.66
ML <sub>2</sub>	10.16	10.05	10.14
SD of fit:	0.968	1.76%	SD_=1.08% SD_L=4.26%
HL b	9.59		9.59
HML,		10.52	10.76
ML	5.62	5.73	5.68
• <sup>ML</sup> 2	10.18	10.06	10.17
SD of fit:	0.96%	1.49%	$SD_{L} = 1.028$ $SD_{M} = 1.748$

 $p[L]_{o} = 6.890, v_{A}]_{c} = 3.030$ , on the basis of no complexation at  $pH_{o} = 5.0$ . ange of data: pH 5.0 - 8.0.

 ${}^{b}p[L]_{o}$  and  $p[M]_{o}$  calculated by the iterative procedure, described in the text.  $p[L]_{o} = 6.887$ ,  $p[M]_{o} = 3.057$  at  $pH_{o} = 5.0$ . Range of data: pH 5.0 - 8.0.



i.



151

· À

occurred and where  $p[L]_{O}$  and  $p[M]_{O}$  could be calculated easily. This cannot be done because the values of  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})$ and  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})$  become less reliable at extremes of the pH range, and these are usually the only regions where complexation may be absent. In addition to the problems caused by the uncertainty in  $C_{H}$  at extremes of pH, a second problem became evident during the zinc-aspartic acid experiments.

At pH 4.0 y little complexati c :rred. This could not be considered an extreme pH, yet the reliability of  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm M})$  is quite low. This is because the titration curves were very similar in that pH range and, consequently, the  $\Delta C_{H}$  term in  $(\Delta C_{H} / \Delta C_{M})$  was small. The difference in the titration curves caused by the normal errors was 'larger than the effect of significance, namely the effect of complexation. Integration over a set of  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})$  in which no complexation is occurring cilly accumulates the errors in those derivatives and provides almost no information about complexation. The most reliable data appears to be obtained if more than 10% of the metal (conditions of large excess of ligand) is complexed.

Table 30 summ. fizes a number of the protonation constants of aspartic acid and formation constants of complexes between aspartic acid and zinc in the literature. Mar ell and Smith (60) consider that the best reported values for the formation constants of the species  $H_2L$  and HLare 13.33, and 9.63 respectively. The best values reported

60.

Table 30.	The Protonation Constants for Aspartic Acid, and
्र प्र <b>्रि</b>	the Stability Constants of Zinc-Aspartic Acid
	Complexes Reported in the Literature.

...

<u>)</u> 🕹

Juli-

.

		log (	B)		Conditions Re		
	H <sub>2</sub> L	HL	ML	ML <sub>2</sub>	Temp, I		
			.0				
	13.33	9.63			25°C, 0.1	60	
	13.29	9.62			20°C, 0.1	60	
			5.84	10.15	30°C, 0.1	61	
	13.74	9.87			25°C, 0.1	62	
	13.42	9.63	•		30°C, 0.1	63	
		9.59			30°C, 1.0	» 64	
	13.34	9.63			25°C, 0.1	65	
	_			10.4	15°C, 0.04	66	
•	13.34	9.56			20°C, 1.0	67	
		9.56			20°C, 1.0	68	
	13.32	9.62			25°C, 0.1	69	
	13.14	9.46			30°C, 0.1	61.	
	13.92	9.98			20°C, 0.01	66	
	13.25	9.60			20°C, 0.1	70	
	13.31	9.61			25°C, 1.0	71	
					•		

in this work are 13.356 and 9.678 respectively, found in Table 27. The ligand protonation constants determined simultaneously with stability constants, shown in Tables 28 and 29, also agree well with those in the literature. The constants for ML and  $ML_2$  reported by Chaberek and Martell in reference 61 were 5.84 and 10.15. The constants for those species, shown in Table 28, are in good agreement with these values. The constants for ML appearing in Table 29 are about 0.2 log units smaller than those in Table 28, while the constants for  $ML_2$  are similar to those in Table 28.

The stability constants for the model including ML and ML<sub>2</sub>, shown in Table 29, were used to simulate a titration curve which had been obtained experimentally. The curves are shown in Figure 25. The agreement between these curves is very good, especially in the region used to calculate the formation constants of ML and ML<sub>2</sub>.

D. Summary.

1

Ç,

Many of the calculation techniques described in Chapter II were applied to data collected to study the complexation of aspartic acid to zinc. It was observed that there were no sharp discontinuities in the curves of  $C_H$  vs  $C_L$ . The onset of precipitation may have been responsible for this. A series of titrations were performed at a 5:1 ligand to metal ratio, and each component was varied about 10%. It





was observed that below pH 5.0 only slight complexation of aspartic acid to zinc was occurring and as a result the values of  $(dC_H/dC_M)$  became less reliable. This difficulty can in part be avoided by using a wider range of  $C_L$  and  $C_M$ , especially if  $C_L \gg C_M$ . The series of titrations used to study the complexation of glutathione, des ribed in the next chapter, were run at less of an excess of ligand and a wider variation in C and  $C_M$ , both corrections designed to keep  $\Delta C_H$  significant over as wide a range of pH as possible.

The methods used to find the best estimate of p[L] and  $p[M]_{O}$  were found to work in the manner described in Chapter II. It was found however, that there were many situations where this procedure would fail. For example, if too wide a pH range or a pH range containing too many complexes was chosen, the  $p[L]_{O}$  and  $p[M]_{O}$  could change continuously beyond values that would be considered reasonable. This will occur if, within each iteration,  $p[L]_{O}$  and  $p[M]_{O}$  change in the direction of more complexation. As a result the values of each set of new formation constants is larger, and the new  $p[L]_{O}$  and  $p[M]_{O}$  must be calculated assuming even more complexation. If the data is good and the model of complexation appropriate, this problem should in general be avoidable. In the discussion of the complexation of glutathione to zinc, in the following chapter, an alternative method of finding  $p[L]_{o}$  and  $p[M]_{o}$ based on a trial and error search for a minimum in standard deviation is described. There is no reason to believe one

ŝ

method is better than the other and, if the data is good, both should give reasonable, if not identical, values of  $p[L]_0$  and  $p[M]_0$ .

19 · ···

Finally, it was found that the protonation constants and complex formation constants derived with the various mass balances and different values of  $p[L]_0$  and  $p[M]_0$  were rather insensitive to those changes, as may be seen in the constants for  $ML_2$  shown in the various parts of Tables 28 and 29. This is a good indication of the reliability of that constant. The constants for species found in low concentrations and at the extremes of pH, and for the other species which coexist with those in some regions of pH, may be somewhat less reliable. The final test, as described in Chapter II, is the simulation of a titration using the constants derived from the FICS method and comparing this titration to actual experimental results. Good agreement between these is expected if the model for complexation and the stability constants are correct.

#### CHAPTER VI

#### THE COMPLEXATION OF ZINC, CADMIUM AND LEAD BY GLUTATHIONE

#### A. Introduction.

Glutathione is a tripeptide composed of glutamic acid, cysteine and glycine residues.



The amino and carboxyl groups of the glutamic acid residue, the sulfhydryl group of cysteine and the carboxyl group of the glycine residue have ionizable protons and are the groups most likely to participate in coordination to metal ions. At pH's above 12.0 protons on the peptide linkages may also begremoved.

The acid-base behavior of glutathione must be described in terms of a series of microscopic ionizations. At low pH all four groups are protonated and a single form of  $H_4L$ exists in solution. Near pH 2.0 a carboxyl proton from either the glutamyl or glycine group may be removed, giving two possible coexisting species with the stoichiometry  $H_3L$ . Since the glutamyl carboxyl is slightly more acidic, the species deprotonated at that site predominates; however,

both do exist at detectable concentrations (72).

In the pH range from 3.0 to 4.0 the second proton is removed and a single species  $H_2L$  exists in solution

-0-C-CH-CH<sub>2</sub>-CH<sub>2</sub>-C-NH-CH-CH-CH<sub>2</sub>-C-O

Above pH 8.0 the process repeats itself, the amino and sulfhydryl groups losing protons simultaneously. The sulfhydryl is slightly more acidic and as a result the species having that group deprotonated is the predominant form of HL. The final proton is removed above pH 9.5.

Glutathione may bind to metal ions through the four groups discussed above. Most transition metals and "soft" metals such as mercury bind predominantly through the sulfhydryl group, often displacing the sulfhydryl proton at low pH. The other groups of the molecule may be protonated, deprotonated, bound to the same metal ion as the sulfhydryl or bound to another metal ion. This could potentially lead to an extremely complicated mixture of species existing in solution.

In this chapter a study of the interactions of glutathione with zinc, cadmium and lead using the FICS method is described. The pH titrations were performed using the optical couple gravimetric apparatus described in Chapters III and IV, and the data was evaluated using the methods developed in Chapter II. The discussion will be

divided into two sections, the first didling with the experimental results, the application of the FICS method and the deduction of species present in solution, and the second dealing in more detail with the chemistry involved, the structure of the complexes and a comparison of the results with those of other workers.

#### B. Results.

# Determination of the Acid Dissociation Constants of Glutathione

A series of solutions containing from  $1.928 \times 10^{-3}$  to 5.301 x  $10^{-3}$  moles/kg of glutathione were titrated from pH 3.3 to 10.9. Details of the composition of these samples is shown in Table 31. The concentration of titratable protons,  $C_{\rm H}$ , was calculated at each 0.1 pH unit using the method of interpolation described in Chapter II. At each point the change in  $C_{\rm H}$  with total glutathione concentration was calculated, giving  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm L})$  as a function of pH. The values of  $C_{\rm H}$  and  $(dC_{\rm H}/dC_{\rm L})$  are summarized at 0.5 intervals on Tables 32 and 33.

The concentration of deprotonated glutathione, [L], was calculated using Equation 9 and the values of  $(dC_{\rm H}^{*}/dC_{\rm L})$ are shown in Table 33. Since the initial free glutathione was not known at any pH, a series of estimates were tried at pH 10.5. High pH was chosen because in this region [L]

Sample	Weight Glutathione <sup>a</sup> gm	Solvent Weight <sup>D</sup> gm	Concentration of Added Acid moles/kg	Concentration of Glutathione moles/kg
1	10.002	190.002	$1.101 \times 10^{-4}$	$4.819 \times 10^{-3}$
2	8.000	192.003	$1.113 \times 10^{-4}$	$3.855 \times 10^{-3}$
+ <b>3</b>	4.000	195.998	$1.136 \times 10^{-4}$ .	$1.928 \times 10^{-3}$
4	11.001	189.002	$1.095 \times 10^{-4}$	5.301 x $10^{-3}$
5	6.003	194.004	$1.124 \times 10^{-4}$	$2.891 \times 10^{-3}$

Table 31. Determination of the Acid Dissociation Constants of Glutathione:Solution Composition Data.

i,

<sup>a</sup>The glutathione concentration was 0.09636 moles/kg. <sup>b</sup>The solvent contained 1.159 x  $10^{-4}$  moles/kg of HNO<sub>3</sub>.

**v**/

Determination of the Acid Dissociation Constants of Glutathione:  $C_{
m H}$  data.

1

3

Table 32.

	5.301 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>		.162 x 10 <sup>-</sup> .080 x 10 <sup>-</sup>		.032 x 10 .027 x 10	.018 x 10 .927 x 10 	9.244 x 10 7.731 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.344 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	33 x 15 x	-1.588 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>
kg	ation, moles/kg <u>4.819 x 10<sup>-3</sup></u>	.213 x	.056 x 10 .820 x 10	.430 x 10	.346 x 10 .346 x 10	262 × 10 035 × 10 425 × 10	.061 x .864 x		-1.602 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> -
C <sub>H</sub> , moles/kg	Concentr 55 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	06 x	0.402 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.862 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.626 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>	.546 x 1	I X 000.	.219 x .715 x	7 x 10 <sup>-</sup> 7 x 10 <sup>-</sup>	2.009 x 1 6.628 x 1	-
	$\frac{\text{Glutathione}}{2.891 \times 10^{-3}} \frac{3.8}{3.8}$	$7.364 \times 10^{-3}$ 6.365 × 10^{-3}	.716 x	5.619 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.619 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	x x F 7		.212 x .899 x	1.498 x 10 4.432 x 10 -3 536 : 10	י י
	$1.928 \times 10^{-3}$	4.994 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.256 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	3.926 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.795 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	3.750 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.726 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>	3.704 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.671 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	3.582 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.335 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>	× ×, a	04 X 10 37 x 10 <sup>-</sup> 11 x 10 <sup>-</sup>	<b>k</b> 1
	Hd	3.5 4.0	4 • 5 5 • 0	0 2 0	6.5	• •	8 0 0 1 1	• • •	_
Table 33. Determination of the Acid Dissociation Constants of Glutathione: The Derivatives  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})C_{M}$ , pH and Calculated Free Ligand Concentration Using  $p[L]_{0}$  of 3.040 at pH 10.5

рH	(dC <sub>H</sub> /dC <sub>L</sub> )C <sub>M</sub> ,pH	[L]
ter		· · ·
3.5	2.492	3.76 x $10^{-15}$
4.0	2.221	5.60 x $10^{-14}$
4.5	2.082	6.61 x $10^{-13}$
5.0	2.030	7.01 x $10^{-12}$
<b>5.5</b>	2 010	7.16 x $10^{-11}$
6.0	2.002	$7.20 \times 10^{-10}$
6.5	1.994	7.19 x $10^{-9}$
7.0	1.977	7.08 x $10^{-8}$
7.5	1.929	$6.74 \times 10^{-7}$
8.0	1.803	5.83 x $10^{-6}$
8.5	1.521	$4.02 \times 10^{-5}$
9.0	1.068	$1.80 \times 10^{-4}$
9.5	0.5935	$4.67 \times 10^{-4}$
10.0	0.2623	$7.50 \times 10^{-4}$
10.5 <sup>*</sup> 🥺 🖓	0.0999	9.12 x $10^{-4}$
	٠	- <b>-</b>

伤

16.3

would be nearly equal to  $C_L$ , thus simplifying a search for the best  $p[L]_{0}$ . With each  $p[L]_{0}$  a set of [L] values was calculated, and with these sets of values, protonation constants of glutathione were calculated. The best values of  $p[L]_{0}$  and the constants were chosen on the basis of the fit of the [L] data and constants to the total glutathione in solution. For a solution having a concentration of 1.0 x  $10^{-3}$  moles/kg in glutathione, the best value of  $p[L]_{0}$ at pH 10.5 was found to be 3:040. The [L] data calculated from this  $p[L]_{0}$  are shown in Table 33 and the protonation constants for glutathione are shown in Table 34. These results are compared to those of other workers in Table 35.

The Determination of the Formation of Complexes Between Zinc

Two series of 5 titrations each were carried out on solutions containing varying concentrations of zinc and glutathione. The solution composition data for these titrations is shown in Table 36. The first set of five was designed to measure the change in  $C_H$  with changing concentrations of metal ion with constant ligand concentration. The concentrations of titratable proton for zinc concentrations from 7.820 x 10<sup>-4</sup> to 1.173 x 10<sup>-3</sup> moles/kg are shown as a function of pH in Table 37. As required by the FICS method, concentrated glutathing e solution was added during the titration to maintain constant ligand

yîs Alan Alan	,	N 44 7			165
Table 34. The	Acid Dissociatio	on Constants	of Glu	tathio	ne.
Speries	Overall Formation Constant,/	Log(B)	pK a		<ul> <li><b>₽</b><sup>*</sup></li> </ul>
° H <sub>4</sub> L	2.83 x $10^{23}$	23.452	1.852		
H <sub>3</sub> L	$3.975 \times 10^{21}$	21.600	3.460		
<sup>©</sup> H <sub>2</sub> L	$1.383 \times 10^{18}$	18.141	8.640	. ,	,
HL	$3.170 \times 10^9$	9.501	9.501		54 - X
		N		ч м	
	D	•			- e - Bi ( <sup>1)</sup>

Table 35. The Acid Dissociation Constants for Glutathione Reported in the Literature.

:

		рК		<b>A</b>	Conditions	Ref
	<u>H</u> <sub>4</sub> L	аларана Этара Этара Этара Этара Этара Этара Этара Этара Этара Этара Этар Этар	<u>H</u> 2 <sup>L</sup>	HL	Temp, I	
	2.05	3.40	8.72	9.49		72
	,	3.59	8.74 8.75	9.62 9.65	25°C, 0.15	73,
÷.			8.96	9.35		49 50



А. А.		· · · .	- -	
				166
' Table 36.	Solution compos	ition Data for the	e Zinc-Glutathio	one
Sample	Concentration of Glutathione, moles/kg	Concentration of Zinc, moles/kg	Concentration of Added Acid, moles/kg	,
1 2	$3.855 \times 10^{-3}$ $3.855 \times 10^{-3}$	$9.775 \times 10^{-4}$ $8.798 \times 10^{-4}$	$1.055 \times 10^{-4}$ $1.060 \times 10^{-4}$	-
	$3.855 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.075 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.049 \times 10^{-4}$	
5	$3.855 \times 10^{-3}$ 3.855 x $10^{-3}$	$7.820 \times 10^{-4}$ 1.173 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>	$1.066 \times 10^{-4}$ $1.043 \times 10^{-4}$	
4			,	4
6	$3.855 \times 10^{-3}$	9.775 x $10^{-4}$	$1.055 \times 10^{-4}$	•
/	$3.373 \times 10^{-3}$	9.775 x $10^{-4}$	$1.060 \times 10^{-4}$	
, 8	4.337 x $10^{-3}$ 2.891 x $10^{-3}$	9.775 $\times 10^{-4}$	$13049 \times 10^{-4}$	,
, TO'	$4.819 \times 10^{-3}$	9.775 x $10^{-4}$ 9.775 x $10^{-4}$	$\frac{1}{100}066 \times 10^{-4}$	•
~LU,	4.019 X 10	9.775 X 10	ad 04.1ex 1/3	•
	•			<b>68</b> .
			•	. 19
				ان او به مور و د ارس
		• •	and the second s	ر بر د به
			۵	<b>ک</b> جناب ا

	1	, <u>,</u>		. 1	η. I			n n d	<b>ന ന</b> ന		i m tř		
			•		x 10.						x 10' x 10'		
		e no i			.173		930 930	0 1		0.0 4 4	269 x 269 x		,
**	•	utath	ing and a second se		Ч	לאי נ	0 r r	6.	Ч. ч. ч	* ~ ~ ~	ω Ν n		
	1 19 19	t Gl		•	0-3	<u>е</u> 101	1 1		1 1		6 4	, · ·	
		Constân			ч х	, 10		× ×	x x 10 	1 prise			<u>,</u>
	•	at Co	· •		1.075	+ ۲ ۲ ۲	6.0	м г.	5.148 5.148 4.670	·	н м		
				/kg mclee	4	•				' <b>4</b> M	005	•	
· ·		Experiments		S I	4	10-3 10-3		10 - 3 - 10 - 3	10 <sup>-3</sup> 10 <sup>-3</sup>	10-3 10-3	10-3 10-3		
			atio	C <sub>H</sub> ,mc	775 x	876 x 636 x	028 x 753 x	81 x 73 x 16 x	x x x	~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~	9 6 X X		
-		Zinc-Glutathione	Concentration	C <sub>H</sub> ,moľe Concentration	9.7	9.87 8.63	• • •	7.4 6.8	· · ·	4.50	2.59 .1.18	اليام ر	-
1	्रा म् र	lutat	CO CO	Zinc Co	4	<b>ຕ</b> ັ ຕ	ເບ ເບຼ		en en	*ر ہ س	с. м. м.	•	:
ų		nc <sup>-</sup> G	8	Zi	× 10	× 10' × 10'			0 I	,10 10	101		Ŷ
	بر هي آو	he Zj	K,	<b>.</b>	798	879	227	426 x 886 x 122 x	0 14	x 006 x 006	702 x 242 x	~	
а Р		for t	•		8	ന യ		9	ດ ດ.	ч. С	ч. С.	, <b>1</b> 27 3	1
•	·. . ·	Data	-		10-4	، ا م ا م	0 0 0	1 1	10 <sup>-3</sup> , 10 <sup>-3</sup> ,				Ż.
•	¥. ,	C <sub>H</sub> L			0, × 1	× ×		< * ×	××	x 10	× × 10		
		37.	, <b>X</b>		7.82(	04	7.672 7.672 7.438	) + CI - 4	• •	. 87 . 06	2.773 1.258		Ķ.
``.	,	Table		. <b>.</b>	bH.	n o V	n o n	· •		<b>*9</b>	οín		2
-	-			,		ς Ω 4 ·	4° U U	99	7.	αα	n for	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	

-

167

- Sig

. المرجو

A

concentration (3.855 x  $10^{-3}$  moles/kg). The stock glutathione solution was used for this purpose (see Table 21). The quantity added during a typical titration was less than 0.5 gm.

The second set of titrations was performed at varying glutathione concentrations with the metal concentration constant. The  $C_{\rm H}$  data for variation in glutathione from 2.891 x  $10^{-3}$  to 4.819 x  $10^{-3}$  moles/kg at constant zinc of 9.775 x  $10^{-4}$  moles/kg is pown in Table 38.

The derivatives  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})$  and  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})$  were evaluated at 0.1 pH intervals from pH 5.5 9.0. During this step it became clear that we me of the titrations deviated appreciably from the others. If the  $C_{H}$  values from three or four titrations lay on straight lines while the remainder deviated at every pH value, the deviating titrations were removed. In the case of the zinc-glutathions experiments two of five ach set were rejected at this point. Since these were in the middle of the ranges varied, this did not sacrifice accuracy of the  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})$  and  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})$  quantities. In the case of the cadmium and lead experiments described later no titrations were rejected. The final values of  $(dC_{H}/dC_{T})$  and  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})$  are shown in Table 39. As this data indicates conly small amounts of metal are complexed . at pH 5.5. It was therefore not necessary to begin the calculations at lower pH values. Only when  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})$ reaches values appreciably different from zero can they provide a reasonable quantity of information about the

j. -

/

5

÷.

ţ,

 $C_{
m H}$  Data for the Zinc-Glutathione Experiments at Constant Zinc Concentration. Table 38.

C<sub>H</sub>, moles/kg

	4.819 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>	1.199 x 10 <sup>-2</sup> 1.048 x 10 <sup>-2</sup> 9.758 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 9.422 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 9.422 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 9.422 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.882 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.882 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.394 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.394 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.394 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.766 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.765 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 1.405 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 1.405 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>
moles/kg	4.337 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	$1.096 \times 10^{-2}$ $9.536 \times 10^{-3}$ $8.837 \times 10^{-3}$ $8.837 \times 10^{-3}$ $8.522 \times 10^{-3}$ $8.212 \times 10^{-3}$ $6.674 \times 10^{-3}$ $6.674 \times 10^{-3}$ $6.050 \times 10^{-3}$ $5.567 \times 10^{-3}$ $5.026 \times 10^{-3}$ $2.857 \times 10^{-3}$ $1.266 \times 10^{-3}$
le Concentration,	3.855 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	9.314 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.242 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.748 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.500 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.160 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.427 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.427 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.033 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.574 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.574 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 1.936 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 1.936 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 1.936 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>
Glutathione	3.373' x 10 <sup>-3</sup> °	$\begin{array}{c} 8.474 \times 10^{-3} \\ 7.378 \times 10^{-3} \\ 6.851 \times 10^{-3} \\ 6.851 \times 10^{-3} \\ 6.608 \times 10^{-3} \\ 6.608 \times 10^{-3} \\ 5.772 \times 10^{-3} \\ 4.915 \times 10^{-3} \\ 4.915 \times 10^{-3} \\ 3.802 \times 10^{-3} \\ 3.802 \times 10^{-3} \\ 3.343 \times 10^{-3} \\ 3.343 \times 10^{-3} \\ 1.734 \times 0^{-3} \\ 1.734 \times 0^{-3} \\ 5.686 \times 0^{-4} \end{array}$
	2.891 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	7.361 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.356 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.880 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.666 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.666 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.969 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.147 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.450 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 2.986 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 2.576 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 2.576 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 2.661 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 2.866 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>
н		0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.0.

169

ł

Table 39. The Derivatives  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})C_{M}$ , pH and  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})C_{L}$ , pH for the Zinc-Glutathione Experiments.

.

24

•	рн (dC <sub>H</sub> /dC	L)C <sub>M</sub> ,pH (dc	Cr, pH	
		930	0.254	
	6.0	tu i	-0.760	
		302	-1.481	
	7.0 1.8 7.5 1.8		-2.075 -2.378	<b>X</b> 2
í	8.0	×.	-2.442	
	1x	97	-2.179	دیند بندرو محداث بندرو محداث
	9.0	·75 <sup>°</sup>	-1.627 -	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
		i andraan in sing sing sing sing sing sing sing	с 1. 1. <b></b> 1	9 0. N. 19 10.

.

و بنها ام

complexation occurring in solution. If the calculations begin at a lower pH, the experimental and calculation errors croduce uncertainty into [M], yet provide no information about complexation. It is therefore advantageous to select pH ranges where the most information about complexation is available in order to offset, at least in part, the detrimental effects of error.

The final calculation of the FICS method provides the free ligand and free metal concentrations from  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})$ and  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})$ . However, p[L] and p[M] must be known. The search for p[L] and p[M] may involve a trial and error process where a series of estimates of p[L] and p[M] values are chosen to try to minimize the standard deviation of the fit of the model of complexes to the total metal and ligand in solution. This may in theory pose some problem, since initially the model is unknown However in practice it was found that the choice of p[L] [M] has no effect on the search for a model of equilibria in solution. No case was observed where a model was simultaneously accepted at one set of p[L] and p[M] and rejected with an alternative set. The model was searched for and found using p[L] and p[M] assuming some reasonable amount of complexation at pH and, with this model p[L] and p[M] were refined.

The process of refinement of  $p[L]_{O}$  and  $p[M]_{O}$  for the studies of the complexation of glutathione involved independent searches for the best values of  $p[L]_{O}$  and  $p[M]_{O}$ .

It was found that the standard deviation of the fit to the metal mass balance,  $SD_M$ , was constant if  $p[M]_O$  was constant and, similarly,  $SD_L$  was constant if  $p[L]_O$  was constant. The minimum in  $SD_M$  and  $SD_L$  were therefore searched out independently. A model for the equilibria in solution was accepted only if a clear minimum in both the  $SD_M$  and  $SD_L$  could be found.

The formation constant; of the complexes of zinc and glutathione are shown in Table 41. These constants were calculated with the [L] and [M] data shown in Table 40. The values of p[L] and p[M] were chosen to give the best fit to this model. The relative  $SD_M$  was 3.60% and  $SD_L$  was 0.94%. The constants reported were calculated using both the metal and the ligand mass balances, while each was used independently while searching for a model. This has been described in Chapter II. The constant for HL was given as 3.17 x 10<sup>9</sup> in order that calculations remain within the dynamic range of the computer. The constant for H2L was calculated simultaneously with those for the metal complexes and was found to be 1.36  $\times 10^{18}$ . This agrees very well with 1.38 x  $10^{18}$  calculated from the series of titrations involving glutathione alone ( the previous section, see Table 34).

The deduction of the species present in the zincglutathione system proceeded in much the same way as described in Chapter II. This involved the calculation of  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  and  $\Delta c_{\rm M}$ , defined as the concentration of

· ... v

, Table 40. The Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentration for the Zinc-Glutathione Experiments with ----rd c -. :

$p[L]_0 = 9.596$	and $p[M]_{0} = 3.156$	at pHo	5.5
AL.			

•	utathione	Zinc
pН	[L], moles/kg	[M], moles/kg
	······································	
5.5	$2.54 \times 10^{-10}$	$6.98 \times 10^{-4}$
6.0	$2.18 \times 10^{-9}$	$4.04 \times 10^{-4}$
6.5	$1.71 \times 10^{-8}$	$1.12 \times 10^{-4}$
7.0	$1.41 \times 10^{-7}$	$1.40 \times 10^{-5}$
7.5	$1^{2}.20 \times 10^{-6}$	$1.06 \times 10^{-6}$
8.0	9.61 x $10^{-6}$	$6.39 \times 10^{-8}$
8.5	$6.33 \times 10^{-5}$	$4.32 \times 10^{-9}$
9.0	2.81 x $10^{-4}$	$4.74 \times 10^{-10}$



			С.
able 4/	1. The Forma	tion Constants of Cc	mplexes of
	Zinc and	Glutathione <sup>a</sup>	<u>.</u> 
	Species	Formation Constant	Log( <u>/</u> 3)
<u> </u>	M(HL)	$3.15 \times 10^{14}$	14.50
· .	M(HL) <sub>2</sub>	$1.48 \times 10^{29}$	29.17
	M(HL)(L)	$1.04 \times 10^{22}$	22.02
	$M(L)_{2}^{(\Sigma)}$	$1.16 \times 10^{13}$	13.06
	M(HL) <sub>3</sub>	$3.25 \times 10^{42}$	42.51
×	$M(HL)_{2}(L)$	$8.12 \times 10^{33}$	33.91

<sup>a</sup>The standard deviation of the fit to the metal and ligand mass balances are 3.60% and 0.94% respectively. The protonation constant for the H<sub>2</sub>L was 1.36 x  $10^{18}$ ; the protonation constant for HL was given as 3.17 x  $10^{9}$ .

protons, ligands and metal whose chemical situation has not been found. The magnitude of these quantites and the relationship among them gives reasonable indication of the concentrations and stoichiometry of species which may be in Figure 26 shows  $\Delta C_{H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{L}$  and  $\Delta C_{M}$  for the zincsolution. glutathione system, using [L] and [M] from the FICS calculations and the ligand protonation constants evaluated in an earlier experiment. Below pH 6, the complexes appear to contain about equal numbers of protons, ligands and metal, syggesting the existence of M(HL) species. In the range of ph 6 to pH 7, the situation changes to a 2:1 ligand to metal atio with the number of protons lying between 1 and 2. This indicates that a mixture of M(HL), and M(HL)(L) may exist in that pH range. .Finally, above pH 8 the number of ligands per metal is greater than 2 and the complexes are being rapidly deprotonated as indicated by a decrease in  $\Delta c_{\rm H}$ . m

It was found that M(HL),  $M(HL)_2$ , M(HL)(L) and  $M(HL)_3$ were major components in solution in the pH range studied. At the upper extreme of pH a series of possible species including  $M(L)_2$  and  $M(HL)_2(L)$  were suggested but, since the range of data is narrow, proof of their existence is not conclusive.

The middle titration used in the FICS method was simulated with the constants shown in Table 41. The Actual experimental curve and the simulated curve agree very well to pH 8.5. This is considered the final and most reliable



indication of successful application of the FICS method to titration data. The constants were extracted from the ligand and metal mass balances and, for reasons described in Chapter II, not from the experimental  $C_{\mu}$  values. As a result, the model for complexation and the values of formation constants are not tailored to fit the  $C_{\rm H}$  data. In comparison, other computer-based calculations; s h as SCOGS, LETAGROP and so on, are specifically designed to fit  $C_{\rm H}$  data. If, therefore, a titration is simulated using the model and constants from SCOGS, a good agreement with the experimental values of  $C_{_{\rm H}}$  is assured while, on the other hand, no such agreement is guaranteed using the FICS method. Good agreement will only occur if the model of complexation is correct and if the values of the formation constants are accurate.

Determination of the Formation Constants of Complexes Between Cadmium and Glutathione

Ten titrations were performed, five on solutions in which the concentration of glutathione was  $3.907 \times 10^{-3}$ moles/kg while the concentration of cadmium was varied from  $5.820 \times 10^{-4}$  to  $1.358 \times 10^{-3}$  moles/kg, and five on solutions in which the concentration of cadmium was held constant at  $2.708 \times 10^{-4}$  moles/kg while the concentration of glutathione was varied from  $2.604 \times 10^{-3}$  to  $5.206 \times 10^{-3}$  moles/kg. Details of the solution compositions are shown in Table 42. . Solution Composition Data for the Cadmium-Glutathione Experiments.

	r		
Sámple	Concentration of Glutathione, moles/kg	Concentration of Cadmium, moles/kg	Concentration of Added Acid, moles/kg
**			· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
1	$3.907 \times 10^{-3}$	$9.698 \times 10^{-4}$	$1.840 \times 10^{-4}$
2	$3.907 \times 10^{-3}$	7.760 x $10^{-4}$	$1.860 \times 10^{-4}$
3.	$3.907 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.164 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.819 \times 10^{-4}$
4	$3.910 \times 10^{-3}$	5.820 x $10^{-4}$	$1.880 \times 10^{-4}$
5	$3.908 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.358 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.799 \times 10^{-4}$
•			<b>j</b>
6	$3.905 \times 10^{-3}$	9.707 x $10^{-4}$	$1.840 \times 10^{-4}$
7	$3.257 \times 10^{-3}$	9.708 x $10^{-4}$	$1.855 \times 10^{-4}$
. 8	$4.532 \times 10^{-3}$	9.659 x $10^{-4}$	$1.826 \times 10^{-4}$
. 9	$2.604 \times 10^{-3}$	9.708 x $10^{-4}$	$1.870 \times 10^{-4}$
10	$5.206 \times 10^{-3}$	9.708 x $10^{-4}$	$1.809 \times 10^{-4}$

The concentrations of titratable protons for the series of titrations in which the cadmium concentration was varied and the concentrations of titratable protons for the series of titrations in which the glutathione concentration was varied are shown in Tables 43 and 44. Nots of  $C_H vs C_L$  and  $C_M$  revealed that no titrations deviated systematically from the expected straight lines and pherefore all were used in the calculation of  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  and  $(dC_H/dC_M)$ . The values for these derivatives are shown in Table 45.

The procedure used to determine the complexes existing in solution and the method to obtain the best values of  $p[L]_{o}$  and  $p[M]_{o}$  have already been described. The concentations of ligand and metal are shown in Table 46, and the constants for the formation of complexes between cadmium and glutathione are shown in Table 47.

The preliminary steps in the deduction of a model of admium-glutathione interactions required the calculation of  $\Delta C_{H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{L}$ , and  $\Delta C_{M}$ ; these are shown on Figure 27. Because of inaccuracy in the value of  $p[L]_{O}$  at this stage in the refinement of the data, the curve for  $\Delta C_{H}$  appears to be too low by about  $10 \times 10^{-4}$ . There is also some uncertainty in  $\Delta C_{L}$  and  $\Delta C_{M}$  due to error in  $p[L]_{O}$  and  $p[M]_{O}$ but these errors will have no effect in later stages of calculations s ace  $\Delta C_{H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{L}$  and  $\Delta C_{M}$  were introduced to aid in the selection of a model. If the error becomes too large however, the delta quantities cannot be of much help in the selection of a model.

 $c_{
m H}$  Data for the Cadmium-Glutathione Experiments Performed at Constant Table 43.

Glutathione Concentration.

A

	1.358 x 10 <sup>-3 3</sup>	9.91 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.53 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.56 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.54 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.91 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.52 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.20 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.41 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.41 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.89 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.26 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.26 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.26 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>
	/kg . 1.164 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	9.91 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.55 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.67 :: 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.76 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.15 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.78 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.48 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.48 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.15 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.21 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.57 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.57 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 2.66 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>
C <sub>H</sub> , moles,'kg	Cadmium Concentration, moles/ 60 x 10 <sup>-4</sup> 9.698 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	9.96 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.59 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.75 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.93 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.39 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.08 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.08 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.82 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.82 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.09 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.92 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.92 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 2.96 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup>
Cadmium Conc	Cadmium Con 7.760 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	9.95 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.61 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.83 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.12 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.64 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.51 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.11 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.83 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.44 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.44 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.15 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.15 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>
	$5.820 \times 10^{-4}$	9.95 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.60 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.88 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.31 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.90 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.45 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.45 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.19 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.19 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.84 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.38 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.36 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>
	Hd	9.5 9.5 9.5 9.5 9.5 9.5 9.5 9.5 9.5 9.5

~<u>].8</u>0

Ż

[

٢,

 $c_{\rm H}$  Data for the Cadmium-Glutathione Experiments Performed at Constant Table 44.

4

Cadmium Concentration.

<u>،</u>

ጓ

Glutathione Concentrati 3 3.257 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.905 8.29 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 9.84 x 7.10 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 9.84 x 7.10 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.47 x 6.40 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.78 x 5.06 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.78 x 4.71 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.23 x 4.71 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.89 x 4.88 x 3.79 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.62 x 3.79 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.88 x 3.34 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.36 x 2.80 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.70 x	ion, moles/kg x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.532 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	
$10^{-3} \\ 8.29 \times 10^{-3} \\ 9.84 \\ 10^{-3} \\ 7.10 \times 10^{-3} \\ 6.40 \times 10^{-3} \\ 8.47 \\ 10^{-3} \\ 5.64 \times 10^{-3} \\ 6.78 \\ 10^{-3} \\ 4.71 \times 10^{-3} \\ 6.23 \\ 6.23 \\ 6.23 \\ 6.23 \\ 6.23 \\ 6.23 \\ 6.23 \\ 6.23 \\ 10^{-3} \\ 4.15 \times 10^{-3} \\ 5.62 \\ 10^{-3} \\ 3.79 \times 10^{-3} \\ 3.34 \times 10^{-3} \\ 4.88 \\ 10^{-3} \\ 3.34 \times 10^{-3} \\ 4.86 \\ 10^{-3} \\ 3.70 \\ 10^{-3} \\ 3.70 \\ 3.$		$5.206 \times 10^{-3}$
$10^{-3}   8.29   10^{-3}   9.84$ $10^{-3}   7.10   10^{-3}   8.47$ $10^{-3}   6.40   10^{-3}   7.63$ $10^{-3}   5.64   10^{-3}   6.78$ $10^{-3}   5.06   10^{-3}   6.23$ $10^{-3}   4.71   10^{-3}   6.23$ $10^{-3}   4.44   10^{-3}   5.62$ $10^{-3}   4.15   10^{-3}   5.62$ $10^{-3}   4.15   10^{-3}   5.62$ $10^{-3}   3.79   10^{-3}   4.88$ $10^{-3}   3.34   10^{-3}   4.86$		
$10^{-3}  7.10 \times 10^{-3}  8.47$ $10^{-3}  6.40 \times 10^{-3}  7.63$ $10^{-3}  5.64 \times 10^{-3}  6.78$ $10^{-3}  5.06 \times 10^{-3}  6.23$ $10^{-3}  4.71 \times 10^{-3}  5.89$ $10^{-3}  4.15 \times 10^{-3}  5.82$ $10^{-3}  4.15 \times 10^{-3}  5.30$ $10^{-3}  3.34 \times 10^{-3}  4.36$ $10^{-3}  2.80 \times 10^{-3}  3.70$	x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 1.143 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	$1.312 \times 10^{-3}$
$10^{-3}  6.40 \times 10^{-3}  7.63$ $10^{-3}  5.64 \times 10^{-3}  6.78$ $10^{-3}  5.06 \times 10^{-3}  6.23$ $10^{-3}  4.71 \times 10^{-3}  5.89$ $10^{-3}  4.44 \times 10^{-3}  5.89$ $10^{-3}  4.15 \times 10^{-3}  5.30$ $10^{-3}  3.34 \times 10^{-3}  4.88$ $10^{-3}  3.34 \times 10^{-3}  4.36$	9.85 x 10	$1.136 \times 10^{-2}$
$10^{-3}  5.64 \times 10^{-3}  6.78$ $10^{-3}  5.06 \times 10^{-3}  6.23$ $10^{-3}  4.71 \times 10^{-3}  5.89$ $10^{-3}  4.44 \times 10^{-3}  5.62$ $10^{-3}  4.15 \times 10^{-3}  5.62$ $10^{-3}  3.79 \times 10^{-3}  4.88$ $10^{-3}  3.34 \times 10^{-3}  4.36$ $10^{-3}  2.80 \times 10^{-3}  3.70$	× 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.85 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>	1.019 x 10 <sup>-2</sup>
$10^{-3}  5.06 \times 10^{-3}  6.23 \\ 10^{-3}  4.71 \times 10^{-3}  5.89 \\ 10^{-3}  4.44 \times 10^{-3}  5.62 \\ 10^{-3}  4.15 \times 10^{-3}  5.30 \\ 10^{-3}  3.79 \times 10^{-3}  4.88 \\ 10^{-3}  3.34 \times 10^{-3}  4.36 \\ 10^{-3}  2.80 \times 10^{-3}  3.70 \\ \end{array}$	x lo <sup>-3</sup> . 🐧 7.94 x lo <sup>-3</sup>	$9.23 \times 10^{-3}$
$10^{-3}  4.71 \times 10^{-3}  5.89$ $10^{-3}  4.44 \times 10^{-3}  5.62$ $10^{-3}  4.15 \times 10^{-3}  5.30$ $10^{-3}  3.79 \times 10^{-3}  4.88$ $10^{-3}  3.34 \times 10^{-3}  4.36$ $10^{-3}  2.80 \times 10^{-3}  3.70$	$\times 10^{-3}$ · 7.40 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>	$8.69 \times 10^{-3}$
$10^{-3}  4.44 \times 10^{-3}  5.62$ $10^{-3}  4.15 \times 10^{-3}  5.30$ $10^{-3}  3.79 \times 10^{-3}  4.88$ $10^{-3}  3.34 \times 10^{-3}  4.36$ $10^{-3}  2.80 \times 10^{-3}  3.70$	$x^{10^{-3}}$ 7.08 $x^{10^{-3}}$	$8.35 \times 10^{-3}$
$10^{-3} \times 4.15 \times 10^{-3} 5.30$ $10^{-3} 3.79 \times 10^{-3} 4.88$ $10^{-3} 3.34 \times 10^{-3} 4.36$ $10^{-3} 2.80 \times 10^{-3} 3.70$	$x 10^{-3}$ . 6.79 $x 10^{-3}$ .	$8.04 \times 10^{-3}$
$10^{-3}  \overline{3.79 \times 10^{-3}}  4.88$ 10^{-3}  3.34 \times 10^{-3}  4.36 10^{-3}  2.80 \times 10^{-3}  3.70	x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.44 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	$7.64 \times 10^{-3}$
$10^{-3}$ 3.34 x $10^{-3}$ 4.36 $10^{-3}$ 2.80 x $10^{-3}$ 3.70		7.12 x $10^{-3}$
$10^{-3}$ 2.80 × $10^{-3}$ 3.70	x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.38 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	6.45 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>
	4.59 x 10 <sup>-</sup>	5.51 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> -
x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 2.04 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 2.74 x	$\times 10^{-3}$ 3.44 $\times 10^{-3}$	4.09 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>

2

Table 45. The Derivatives  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})_{C_{M},pH}$  and  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})_{C_{L},pH}$ for the Caumium-Glutathione Experiments.

pH	(dc <sub>H</sub> /dC <sub>L</sub> ) <sub>CM</sub> , pH	(dC <sub>H</sub> / dC <sub>M</sub> ) <sub>CL</sub> , pH
3.5	2.506	-0.059
4.0	2.224	-0.103
4.5	2.000	-0.423
5.0	: 1.876	-0.994
5.5	1.897	-1.297
<b>.</b> 6.0	1.915	-1.508
6.5	1.900	-1.661
7.0	1.850	-1.777
7.5	1.764	-1.891
8.0	1.658	-1.974 -
8.5	1.460	-1.770
9.0	1.130	-1.276

182.

Table 46.

The Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentrations for the Cadmium-Glutathione Experiments with  $p[L]_0 = 12.679$  and  $p[M]_0 = 3.080$  at  $pH_0$  4.0

	· · ·	
рИ	Glutathione [L], moles/kg	Cadmium [M], molesYkg
4.0 4.5 5.0 5.5	$2.09 \times 10^{-13}$ 2.38 × 10 <sup>-12</sup> 2.17 × 10 <sup>-11</sup> 1.90 × 10 <sup>-10</sup>	8.32 x $10^{-4}$ 6.50 x $10^{-4}$ 2.78 x $10^{-4}$ 7.35 x $10^{-5}$
6.0 6.5	$1.71 \times 10^{-9}$ 1.54 × 10 <sup>-8</sup>	$1.45 \times 10^{-5}$ 2.34 × 10^{-6}
7.0 7.5	$1.34 \times 10^{-7}$ 1.07 × 10^{-6}	$3.23 \times 10^{-7}$ $3.90 \times 10^{-8}$
	$7.75 \times 10^{-6}$ 4.72 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> 2.12 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	4.16 x $10^{-9}$ 4.67 x $10^{-10}$ 7.97 x $10^{-11}$

ï

Table 47.

## The Formation Constants of Complexes of Cadmium and Glutathione<sup>a</sup>

184

Formation Species Constant, Log( / 3  $4.63 \times 10^{15}$ M(HL) 15.66  $1.16 \times 10^{31}$ M(HL)<sub>2</sub> 31.06  $1.60 \times 10^{50}$ M(HL)M(HL)<sub>2</sub> 50**.20** M(HL)(L)  $5.02 \times 10^{21}$ 21.70  $-2.57 \times 10^{44}$  $M(HL)_{3}$ 44.41  $8.86 \times 10^{35}$  $M(HL)_{2}(L)$ 35.95

<sup>a</sup>The standard deviation of the fit of the metal and ligand mass balances are 1.79% and 0.46% respectively. The protonation constants for  $H_{3}L$  and  $H_{2}L$  were determined to be 5.20 x 10<sup>21</sup> and 1.31 x 10<sup>18</sup> respectively; the protonation constant for HL was given as 3.17 x 10<sup>9</sup>.



In the range of pH 4.0 to 5.0 the predominant complex appears to be M(HL). In the range of pH 6.0 to 7.0 there are two ligands and two protons per metal, suggesting M(HL)<sub>2</sub>. From pH 7.0 to 8.0 more than two ligands and two protons are complexed to each metal indicating that a mixture of  $M(HL)_2$  and  $M(HL)_3$  has formed. In the range of pH 8.0 to 9.0 the number of ligands per metal continues to increase, but the  $\Delta C_H$  value drops rapidly above pH 8.3. The ligand appears to remain bound to cadmium exclusively as (HL) until pH 7.5. The major components of the cadmium-glutathione system were found to be M(HL),  $M(HL)_2$  and  $M(HL)_3$ .

With the constants shown in Table 47 the middle titration was simulated and compared to the experimental C<sub>H</sub> data. A small deviation was observed in the pH range of 6.5 to 8.0. This will be considered in the discussion section of this chapter.

Determination of the Formation Constants of Complexes Between Lead and Glutathione

Ten titrations were performed, five with varying metal and five with varying ligand concentrations. The details of the solution compositions are shown in Table 48. The  $C_{\rm H}$ data for those titrations in which the metal concentration was varied appears in Table 49 and the  $C_{\rm H}$  for those titrations in which the ligand concentration was varied appears in Table 50. Plots of  $C_{\rm H}$  vs  $C_{\rm M}$  and  $C_{\rm L}$  indicated

Table 48.	Solution Composition Data for the Lead-	
	Glutathione Experiments.	

	Sample	Concentration of Glutathione, moles/kg	Concentration of Lead, moles/kg	Concentration of Added Acid, moles/kg
	1	$3.907 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.016 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.840 \times 10^{-4}$
	2	$3.906 \times 10^{-3}$	$*8.128 \times 10^{-4}$	$1.860 \times 10^{-4}$
	3	$3.908 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.219 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.819 \times 10^{-4}$
	ŕ <b>j</b>	$3.907 \times 10^{-3}$	$6.097 \times 10^{-4}$	$1.880 \times 10^{-4}$
	5	$3.907 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.423 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.799 \times 10^{-4}$
	6	$3.908 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.016 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.840 \times 10^{-4}$
•	7	$3.253 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.016 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.855 \times 10^{-4}$
	8	4.510 x $10^{-3}$	$1.017 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.826 \times 10^{-4}$
	9	$2.607 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.016 \times 10^{-3}$	$1.870 \times 10^{-4}$
	10	5.206 x $10^{-3}$	1.016 x $10^{-3}$	$1.809 \times 10^{-4}$

- T

 $c_{
m H}$  Data for the Lead-Glutathione Experiments Performed at Constant Table 49.

Glutathione Concențration.

C<sub>H</sub>, moles/kg

1.423 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	9.86 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.43 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.36 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.56 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.70 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.39 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.06 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.18 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.54 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.54 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.54 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>
1.219 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	9.87 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.47 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.47 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.47 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.73 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.28 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.95 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.66 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.95 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.45 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.78 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.78 × 10 <sup>-3</sup> 2.82 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>
Concentration, moles/kg 10 <sup>-4</sup> 1.016 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	$9.91 \times 10^{-3}$ $8.54 \times 10^{-3}$ $7.62 \times 10^{-3}$ $6.94 \times 10^{-3}$ $6.51 \times 10^{-3}$ $6.51 \times 10^{-3}$ $6.22 \times 10^{-3}$ $5.96 \times 10^{-3}$ $5.68 \times 10^{-3}$ $5.30 \times 10^{-3}$ $4.80 \times 10^{-3}$ $4.12 \times 10^{-3}$ $3.10 \times 10^{-3}$
Lead Concent $8.128 \times 10^{-4}$	9.90 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.55 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.69 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.09 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.47 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.47 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.24 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.98 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.62 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.12 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 5.22 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>
6.097 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>	9.94 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.60 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.80 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.28 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.96 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.74 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.72 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.32 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.32 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 6.32 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7.53 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.74 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.47 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.47 $\times$ 10 <sup>-3</sup>
Hd	

 $c_{\rm H}$  Data for the Lead-Glutathione Experiments Performed  ${\it st}$  Constant Lead Chick Concentration. Table 50.

moles/kg	
с <sub>н</sub> ,	

Hq	$2.607 \times 10^{-3}$	Glutathione Cor 3.253 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	Glutathione Concentration, moles/kg 3.253 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.908 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 4.5	g 4.510 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	5.206 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>
3.5	$6.63 \times 10^{-3}$	$8.22 \times 10^{-3}$	9.79 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 1.1	13 × 10 <sup>-2</sup>	
4.0	$5.62 \times 10^{-3}$	*	$40 \times 10^{-3}$	< ×	1 1 2 4 10 -2
4 • 5	x 10	$6.21 \times 10^{-3}$	46 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 8.	; ×	x 3 7 0 7 0
5.0	4.38 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	7 x	$76 \times 10^{-3}$	< >	
5.5	x 10	$5.13 \times 10^{-3}$	33 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7	< >	X : 7 r 7 r
6.0	65 x 10	່ x ຕ	03 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 7		T X II
. 6.5	3.41 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	7 X	$76 \times 10^{-3}$	< .≻	
7.0	×	$4.30 \times 10^{-3}$	$46 \times 10^{-3}$ 6.	< ×	7 80 : 10 <sup>-3</sup>
, 7, 5	x 10	98 x	$07 \times 10^{-3} \cdot 6$	: ×	x >
	.59 x 10 <sup>-</sup>	5 x 10		: ×	57 ×
.8 .5		9 x 10 <sup>-</sup>		×	72 × 72
0.0	1.51 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	2.19 x 10 <sup>-3</sup>	2.85 x 10 <sup>-3</sup> 3.4	44 × 10 <sup>-3</sup>	21 x

.<sup>'</sup>99

that no titrations gave points which deviated systematically from linearity and therefore none were rejected. The derivatives  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  and  $(dC_H/dC_M)$  are shown in Table 51. The free ligand and free metal concentrations, shown in Table 52, were calculated from the  $(dC_H/dC_L)$  and  $(dC_H/dC_M)$ data and  $p[L]_0$  and  $p[M]_0$  chosen by methods described previously. The constants of complexes forming between lead and glutathione are shown in Table 53.

The quantities  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$ , shown on Figure 28, were used in the deduction of a model for the leadglutathione interaction. As was observed in the cadmium system,  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$  is displaced to slightly smaller values by about 1 x 10<sup>-4</sup> moles/kg. The curves are almost identical to those of the cadmium system. The only observable difference is that the concentration of the complex M(HL) is expected to be slightly higher since the values of  $\Delta C_{\rm H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{\rm L}$  and  $\Delta C_{\rm M}$  are larger in magnitude within the pH range 4 to 5. The deprotonation of the (HL) unit occurs in exactly the same pH region as for the cadmium system indicating that loss of that proton is not occurring by displacement by the metal ion.

The middle titration was simulated using the constants shown in Table 53 and agrees very well with the experimental data. This indicates that the model for metal-ligand interaction is complete and reliable.

Table 51. The Derivatives  $(dC_{H}/dC_{L})C_{M}$ , pH and  $(dC_{H}/dC_{M})C_{L}$ , pH

pH	(dC <sub>H</sub> /dC <sub>L</sub> ) <sub>C<sub>M</sub>, pH</sub>	(dC <sub>H</sub> /dC <sub>M</sub> ) <sub>CL</sub> , pH
		т.,
3.5	2.488	-0.093
4.0	2.194	-0.199
.4.5	1.992 .	-0.557
5.0	1.922	-0.902 ·
5.5	1.916	-1.118
6.0	1.910	-1.302
6.5	1.888	-1.458
7.0	1.842	-1.593
7.5	1.757 ·	-1.693
8.0	1.634	-1.713
8.5	1.432	-1.530
9.0	1.087	-1.073
,	- Inf	الم

for the Lead-Glutathione Experiments.

Table 52.

52. The Free Ligand and Free Metal Concentrations for the Lead-Glutathione Experiments with  $p[L]_0 = 12.752$  and  $p[M]_0 = 3.140$  at  $pH_0$  4.0

	• ``	4
	Glutathione	Lead
pН	[L], moles/kg	[M], moles/kg
4.0	$1.77 \times 10^{-13}$	$7.24 \times 10^{-4}$
4.5	$1.95 \times 10^{-12}$	$4.80 \times 10^{-4}$
5.0	$1.84 \times 10^{-11}$	$2.04 \times 10^{-4}$
5.5	$1.67 \times 10^{-10}$	$6.33 \times 10^{-5}$
6.0	$1.51 \times 10^{-9}$	$1.57 \times 10^{-5}$
6.5 `	$1.35 \times 10^{-8}$	$3.20 \times 10^{-6}$
7.0	$1.16 \times 10^{-7}$	$5.50 \times 10^{-7}$
7.5	9.23 x $10^{-7}$	$8.26 \times 10^{-8}$
8.0	$6.53 \times 10^{-6}$	$1.15 \times 10^{-8}$
8.5	$3.85 \times 10^{-5}$	$1.73 \times 10^{-9}$
9.0	$1.66 \times 10^{-4}$	$3.80 \times 10^{-10}$
	• •	-

٨

Table 53. The Formation Constants of Complexes of Lead and Glutathione.

Species	Formation Constant,/3	$Log(\beta)$
M(HL)	$1.74 \times 10^{16}$	16.24
M(HL) 2	8.58 x $10^{30}$	30.93
M(HL)M(HL) <sub>2</sub>	1.67 x 10 <sup>50</sup>	50.22
M(HL)(L)	$3.49 \times 10^{21}$	21.54
M(HL) <sub>3</sub>	$1.36 \times 10^{44}$	44.13
$M(HL)_{2}(L)$	$3.17 \times 10^{35}$	35.50
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		

<sup>a</sup>The standard deviation of the fit to the metal and ligand mass balances are 2.60% and 0.71% respectively. The protonation constants for  $H_{3L}$  and  $H_{2L}$  were determined to be 4.47 x 10<sup>21</sup> and 1.59 x 10<sup>18</sup> respectively; the protonation constant for HL was given as 3.17 x  $10^9$ .



 $\Delta C_{H}$ , o;  $\Delta C_{L}$ ,  $\blacktriangle$ ; and  $\Delta C_{M}$ ,  $\Box$ ; for the Lead-Glutathione system. Figure 28.

c,

## C. Discussion.

1.

The complexation of zinc, cadmium and lead by glutathione has been studied by several groups. Martin and Edsall (8) reported formation constants of complexes or zinc, Perrin and Watt (6) discussed zinc and cadmium, Fuhr and Rabenstein (7) and Williams (5) considered zinc, cadmium and lead. Fuhr and Rabenstein employed NMR techniques to study the proton and <sup>13</sup>C chemical shifts for nuclei in various parts of the glutathione molecule while the other groups used pH titration methods. Perrin and Watt, and

iams used the program SCOGS to evaluate the pH titration

The results presented by the groups using SCOGS disagree with the NMR results. More specifically, both groups concluded that species existed that were impossible according to the chemical shifts observed in the NMR spectra of glutathione. It should be noted here that the papers were published in the order Perrin and Watt, Fuhr and Rabenstein, and Williams. The last group had benefit of the guidance offered by the NMR results in the selection of models of complexation, but chose models virtually identical to those of Perrin and Watt.

The results for the complexation of zinc, cadmium and lead presented in this thesis agree with the chemical shift data presented by Fuhr and Rabenstein. In addition, where possible, titrations were simulated on the basis of models presented by Perrin and Watt and by Williams. These have been compared to data collected for use with the FICS method and to curves simulated on the basis of the models presented in this thesis. These titrations agree well with each other.

## -Zinc-Glutathione

The model of the interactions betwee zinc and glutathione proposed by Perrin and Watt and by Williams included the major complexes M(HL), M(L), M(HL)<sub>2</sub> and M(HL)(L). The NMR data of Fuhr and Rabenstein suggested that no complex M(L) formed in the pH range suggested by those workers. The complex M(L) may, or may not, be real. Molecular models show that it is possible because the sulfhydryl group and the glutamyl amino and carboxyl groups may bind simultaneously to a metal, leaving the ligand in a completely deprotonated form. Two arrangements are possible, one in which all the coordinating groups are planar and a second in which they are immediately adjacent to each other. With this second form, two ligands may bind ~simultaneously as M(L)2. Fuhr and Rabenstein offered two criticisms of this model. They argued that there is no reason to believe that the metal has sufficient affinity for the ligand to displace the amino proton of the glutamyl residue and, that even if such affinity existed, a large and unstable ten-membered ring would form. Molecular models show, however, that the carboxyl and amino groups of

the glutamyl peptide linkage are very close to the metal ion, though not directed toward it and may contribute to the strength of binding of the terminal glutamyl residues and stabilize the large ring. However, the NMR studies of the interaction of zinc and glutathione clearly show that no binding to the glutamyl terminal occurs before pH 6. Both Perrin and Watt, and Williams suggest about 10% of the metal bound in a complex such as M(L) at pH 6. At pH 7 Perrin and Watt suggest that 55% of the metal exists as M(L), the NMR results show about 25%. A species distribution for the constants derived from the FICS method (Table 41) is shown on Figure 24. No species M(L) was found to exist. Deprotonation of the amino group of the **\*** glutamyl residue and complexation to the metal begins at pH 6 when M(HL)<sub>2</sub> loses a proton to form M(HL)(L). There may be in fact two forms of complexes with that stoichiometry, namely a binding and nonbinding form. However, judging by the pE range of deprotonation it appears to be a displacement type reaction. At pH 7 about 30% of the metal is complexed in a form M(HL)(L).

Martin and Edsall have suggested the three complexes M(HL),  $M(HL)_2$  and M(HL) (L), reporting a log(K) for the reaction M + HL = M(HL) of 5...) and a pK for the first ionization of  $M(HL)_2$  of 7.50. Pe and Watt found 4.74 and 7.04 for these reactions; Will behave behave behave the values 4.88 and 7.35. From the data in the values of .00 and 7.15 can be calculated for these brid This is


a reasonable situation since Perrin and Watt, and Williams, by including M(L), have probably underestimated the constant for M(HL) and, Martin and Edsall, without adequate knowledge of the complexation above pH 7.0, have overestimated the  $pK_a$  of  $M(HL)_2$ .

Previous studies have not take into account that complexes with a ligand to metal ratio greater than two might exist, even though experiments at glutathione to metal ratios up to 8:1 have been used. The complex  $M(HL)_3$ was found to be present using the FICS method, accounting for 20% of the zinc complexed to glutathione at pH 7.8. Molecular models show that three ligands may bind to the metal through the sulfhyrdryl group with no steric interactions at the other parts of the molecules. The net charge on such a complex is -4. However, since the entire complex is quite large and at least 3 of the charges are located on the glycine carboxyl groups at the remote extremities of the complex, this is not an unreasonably large net charge. No evidence was found for a species  $M(HL)_4$ , which would have a -6 charge.

The models for the interactions of zinc with glutathione suggested by those working with SCOGS and this work with RICS appear quite different and it was of interest to compare titration curves simulated using the alternative models. The curves were found to agree quite well. This is reasonable since it is conceivable that different models may give rise to the same titration curves. This problem

has in part been overcome by the use of the [L] and [M] provided by the FICS method, which considerably restricts possible models to explain the data. Attempts to fit the models of Perrin and Watt, and Williams with the [L] and [M] [M] data from the zinc-glutathione experiments failed

#### Cadmium-Glutathione

The interactions between cadmium and glutathione appear to be quite different from those involving zinc. Complexation begins at much lower pH and appears to strongly favour complexes bound only through the sulfur of the cysteinyl residue. Perrin and Watt suggest that the major complexes are M(HL), M(HL)<sub>2</sub>, M(HL)(L), M<sub>2</sub>L and ML. They found that at pH 5.8 about 20% of the metal is bound as MoL. Williams concluded that the major species are M(HL), M(HL) 2' M(HL)(L) and M(L). Their results differed from those of Perrin and Watt in that they found about 50% of the cadmium held as M(HL) at pH 4.0 compared to less than 5% for the other workers and they found no M2L. The discrepancy here indicates that the model of complexation may be rather difficult to establish with potentiometric data alone. The NMR results of Fuhr and Rabenstein indicated that both of the above studies were in some aspects incorrect. A model for the cadmium-glutathione system must explain: (1) the binding to sulfhydryl at pH > 2.0, (2) binding to glutamyl terminal above pH 6.5 and, (3) binding to glycyl terminal

in the pH range 2 -10. The results of the FICS method are able in part to explain these observations; however, the model remains incomplete.  $\searrow$ 

The major species found included M(HL), M(HL)<sub>2</sub>, M(HL)<sub>3</sub> and M(HL)<sub>2</sub>(L). A species distribution is shown on Figure All of these complexes are probably bound exclusively 30. through the sulfhydryl group and the deprotonation of  $M(HL)_3$  occurs without interaction with the metal ion (the  $pK_a$  for this ionization was 8.46). In addition to these complexes, a polynuclear species M(HL)M(HL)<sub>2</sub> was found, accounting for about 40% of the metal at pH 5.6. It is most interesting to note the similarity of this complex with M<sub>2</sub>L found by Perrin and Watt; first, the maximum in concentrations occurred at the same pH; and second, both accounted for 40% of the complexed metal at that pH. The formation of  $M_2L$  from  $H_2L$  would release 2 protons, while the formation of M(HL)M(HL)<sub>2</sub> would release 3. Perrin and Watt's model compensated for this discrepancy in the number of protons titrated to pH 5.7 by including M(L) at that pH.

The polynuclear complex  $M(HL)M(HL)_2$  is able to explain the observed binding of the metal ions to the glycine carboxyl group. The glycine group would be able to form bridges to the metal ions of less than fully coordinated complexes thus forming a bonding between  $M(HL)_2$  and the singly coordinated M(HL). This process does not itself release protons but it is observed by the effect it will have upon other equilibria involving proton displacements.



M(HL), I; Species distribution for Cadmium-Glutathione; M(HL)<sub>2</sub>(L), V. M(HL)<sup>3,</sup> IV; :III M(HL)<sub>2</sub>, Figure 30.

- 202

The model suggested by the FICS method does not account. for the observed binding of cadmium to the glutamyl amino The species distribution shown on Figure 30 group. indicates that a deprotonation of  $M(HL)_3$  occurs at pH 7, but this is probably not a displacement by the metal ion, The inadequacy of the model is further shown by a difference between the actual titration curves and simulated data in the pH range 6.5 to 8.5. This strongly suggests that a displacement reaction does occur in that pH range, with binding to the amino group of the glutamyl residue. The models used by the other workers do not offer much help since they propose formation of M(L) as low as pH 5.0 and M(HL)(L) at pH 6.0. With the data from the FICS method a model including M(HL)(L) indicates that it would only begin to form above pH 7.0 and would not offer explanation of the The reason for these problems may stem from NMR results. a polymerization reaction where the uncomplexed glutamyl and glycyl terminals may bind to metals other than that to which the sulfhydryl group is bound. This type of situation has been reported for glutathione complexes of nickel (54, 55) and silver (74). In the latter report, silverglutathione polymers were separated and characterized, and found to have between 15 and 20 metal-glutathione units. If series of short polymers are present in cadmiumglutathione solutions this would pose considerable difficulty for pH titration methods; first, a variety of

complexes might exist in a narrow pH range; and second, the mixture may not be at equilibrium. In either case, potentiometric titrations will fail to resolve the situation.

In spite of these difficulties a great deal of information about the complexation of cadmium to glutathione has been extracted from the titration data. First, it should be remembered that the deduction of a model of complexes existing in solution and formation constants is only a part of the FICS method. The values for [L] and [M] shown in Table 46, the values of the derivatives in Table 45 and the delta quantities of Figure 27 have been derived from the experimental data and are independent of a model for complexation. They will not be affected by the choice of an alternative model.

Below pH 7.0 the majority of metal is held in the complexes M(HL), M(HL)M(HL)<sub>2</sub> and M(HL)<sub>2</sub>. These species account for both the observed pH titration curves and the NMR data. Models proposed by Perrin and Watt, and by Williams did not agree with the NMR observations. This model also describes the complexes which may form in physiological pH ranges. In this respect it is interesting to note that glutathione in physiological media will invariably be bound to heavy metals only at the sulfhydryl group. The other parts of the molecule will continue to behave as if the metal was not present, perhaps binding to other metal ions, to enzymes and to proteins.

## Lead-Glutathione

The reaction of lead with glutathione has been found to be almost identical to that of cadmium. The curves of  $\Delta C_{H}$ ,  $\Delta C_{L}$  and  $\Delta C_{M}$  shown in Figure 23, and the species distribution shown in Figure 31, are very similar to those for the cadmium system. The NMR data collected by Fuhr and Rabenstein showed that the interaction of lead with glutathione occurs through the sulfhydryl and glycine carboxyl groups in essentially the same way as in the cadmium system. However, there was a major difference; no complexation of lead to the glutamyl terminal was observed below pH 12.0. This suggests that the polymerization reactions of the type proposed above for cadmium are not The actual titration data was likely in the lead system. matched very well by a simulated titration curve based on the model including the species M(HL), M(HL)M(HL), M(HL),  $M(HL)_{2}$  and  $M(HL)_{2}(L)$ .

The model for the complexation of lead by glutathione described by Williams included the complexes ML, M(HL)(L)and  $M_{-2}$ . three of these species form by loss of an amine from the glutamyl group below pH 8.0. Since the amino proton would usually be titrated above pH 9.0, these reactions must occur through displacement of the protons by metal ions. This does not agree with NMR data, which shows that the amino group does not participate in binding below pH 12.0. Williams made no attempt to use





the NMR data as a guide to selection of a model of complexation.

As was described in the section on the binding of cadmium, some possible reactions of glutathione with heavy metals in physiological media are suggested by the results of the experiments in this thesis. It appears that only very weak complexation occurs to groups other than the sulfhydryl within physiological pH ranges and, if binding does occur, it is most likely to another metal ion through the glycine terminal. This indicates that the parts of glutathione molecule that are not directly involved with binding behave as if the binding had not occurred. This has implications in the understanding of the effect of heavy metals on biochemical processes. For example, should a lead-glutathione complex bind to an enzyme through the glutamyl terminal, the activity of that enzyme may be effectively quenched. In this way metal ions which would not normally interact with enzymes near their active sites may, through a carrier molecule, have an effect on the activity of that enzyme. This also suggests that glutathione cannot be used as a heavy metal sequestering agent. Aside from the problems involving the other chemical properties of glutathione it cannot be used as a drug for treatment of metal poisoning because, as described above, it retains a great deal of its previous character even after complexation. As a result it will continue to participate in biochemical processes, perhaps

spreading the metal faster. This reduces the number of routes by which the metal ions might be eliminated from the body.

e body.

۱. ۱

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

÷

<ul> <li>M.T. Beck, "Chemistry of Complex Equilibria", Van Nostrand Reinhold, London, 1970.</li> <li>A.E. Martell, ed., "Coordination Chemistry, Vol. 1, ACS Monograph 168", Van Nostrand Reinhold, 1971.</li> <li>J. Steinhardt and J.A. Reynolds, "Multiple Equilibria in Proteins", Academic Press, 1969.</li> <li>A.M. Corie, M.D. Walker and D.R. Williams, J. Chem. Soc. Dalton, 1012 (1976).</li> <li>D.D. Perrin and A.E. Watt, Biochim. Biophys. Acta, <u>230</u>, 9d (1971).</li> <li>E.J. Fuhr and D.L. Rabenstein, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., <u>95</u>, 6944 (1973)</li> <li>R.B. Martin and J.T. Edsall, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., <u>81</u>, 4044 (1959).</li> <li>B. Sarkar and T.P.A. Kruck, Can. J. Chem., <u>51</u>, 3541 (1973)</li> <li>A. Ringbom, "Complexation in Analytical Chemistry", Interscience, 1963.</li> <li>H. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 2904 (1954).</li> <li>J. Bjerrum, Metal Amine Formation in Aqueous Solution, Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>J. G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> <li>L.G. Sillen, Acta. Chem: Scand., <u>16</u>, 159 (1962).</li> </ul>	(1)	J. Inczedy, "Analytical Applications of Complex Equilibria", John Wiley and Sons, New York, 1976.			
<ul> <li>ACS Monograph 168", Van Nostrand Reinhold, 1971.</li> <li>(4) J. Steinhardt and J.A. Reynolds, "Multiple Equilibria in Proteins", Academic Press, 1969.</li> <li>(5) A.M. Corie, M.D. Walker and D.R. Williams, J. Chem. Soc. Dalton, 1012 (1976).</li> <li>(6) D.D. Perrin and A.E. Watt, Biochim, Biophys. Acta, 230, 96 (1971).</li> <li>(7) B.J. Fuhr and D.L. Rabenstein, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., 95, 6944 (1973)</li> <li>(8) R.B. Martin and J.T. Edsall, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., 81, 4044 (1959).</li> <li>(9) B. Sarkar and T.P.A. Kruck, Can. J. Chem., <u>51</u>, 3541 (1973)</li> <li>(10) A. Ringbom, "Complexation in Analytical Chemistry", Interscience, 1963.</li> <li>(11) H. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 2904 (1954).</li> <li>(13) J. Bjerrum, Metal Amine Formation in Aqueous Solution, Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>(14) F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(2)				
<ul> <li>in Proteins", Academic Press, 1969.</li> <li>(5) A.M. Corie, M.D. Walker and D.R. Williams, J. Chem. Soc. Dalton, 1012 (1976).</li> <li>(6) D.D. Perrin and A.E. Watt, Biochim.Biophys. Acta, 230, 9d (1971).</li> <li>(7) B.J. Fuhr and D.L. Rabenstein, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., 95, 6944 (1973)</li> <li>(8) R.B. Martin and J.T. Edsall, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., 81, 4044 (1959).</li> <li>(9) B. Sarkar and T.P.A. Kruck, Can. J. Chem., 51, 3541 (1973)</li> <li>(10) A. Ringbom, "Complexation in Analytical Chemistry", Interscience, 1963.</li> <li>(11) H. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 2904 (1954).</li> <li>(13) J. Bjerrum, Metal Amine Formation in Aqueous Solution, Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>(14) F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., 33, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, 15, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, 21, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(3)	A.E. Martell, ed., "Coordination Chemistry, Vol. 1, ACS Monograph 168", Van Nostrand Reinhold, 1971.			
<ul> <li>Dalton, 1012 (1976).</li> <li>(6) D.D. Perrin and A.E. Watt, Biochim. Biophys. Acta, <u>230</u>, 96 (1971).</li> <li>(7) B.J. Fuhr and D.L. Rabenstein, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., <u>95</u>, 6944 (1973)</li> <li>(8) R.B. Martin and J.T. Edsall, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., <u>81</u>, 4044 (1959).</li> <li>(9) B. Sarkar and T.P.A. Kruck, Can. J. Chem., <u>51</u>, 3541 (1973)</li> <li>(10) A. Ringbom, "Complexation in Analytical Chemistry", Interscience, 1963.</li> <li>(11) H. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 2904 (1954).</li> <li>(13) J. Bjerrum, Metal Amine Formation in Aqueous Solution, Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>(14) F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(4)				
<ul> <li>230, 96 (1971).</li> <li>(7) B.J. Fuhr and D.L. Rabenstein, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., <u>95</u>, 6944 (1973)</li> <li>(8) R.B. Martin and J.T. Edsall, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., <u>81</u>, 4044 (1959).</li> <li>(9) B. Sarkar and T.P.A. Kruck, Can. J. Chem., <u>51</u>, 3541 (1973)</li> <li>(10) A. Ringbom, "Complexation in Analytical Chemistry", Interscience, 1963.</li> <li>(11) H. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 3397 (1953).</li> <li>(12) H.M. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 2904 (1954).</li> <li>(13) J. Bjerrum, Metal Amine Formation in Aqueous Solution, Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>(14) F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(5)				
<ul> <li>95, 6044 (1973)</li> <li>(8) R.B. Martin and J.T. Edsall, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., 81, 4044 (1959).</li> <li>(9) B. Sarkar and T.P.A. Kruck, Can. J. Chem., <u>51</u>, 3541 (1973)</li> <li>(10) A. Ringbom, "Complexation in Analytical Chemistry", Interscience, 1963.</li> <li>(11) H. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 3397 (1953).</li> <li>(12) H.M. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 2904 (1954).</li> <li>(13) J. Bjerrum, Metal Amine Formation in Aqueous Solution, Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>(14) F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(6)				
<ul> <li>4044 (1959).</li> <li>(9) B. Sarkar and T.P.A. Kruck, Can. J. Chem., <u>51</u>, 3541 (1973)</li> <li>(10) A. Ringbom, "Complexation in Analytical Chemistry", Interscience, 1963.</li> <li>(11) H. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 3397 (1953).</li> <li>(12) H.M. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 2904 (1954).</li> <li>(13) J. Bjerrum, Metal Amine Formation in Aqueous Solution, Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>(14) F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(7)				
<ul> <li>(10) A. Ringbom, "Complexation in Analytical Chemistry", Interscience, 1963.</li> <li>(11) H. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 3397 (1953).</li> <li>(12) H.M. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 2904 (1954).</li> <li>(13) J. Bjerrum, Metal Amine Formation in Aqueous Solution, Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>(14) F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(8)				
<ul> <li>Interscience, 1963.</li> <li>(11) H. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 3397 (1953).</li> <li>(12) H.M. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 2904 (1954).</li> <li>(13) J. Bjerrum, Metal Amine Formation in Aqueous Solution, Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>(14) F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(9)	B. Sarkar and T.P.A. Kruck, Can. J. Chem., <u>51</u> , 3541 (1973).			
<ul> <li>(12) H.M. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 2904 (1954).</li> <li>(13) J. Bjerrum, Metal Amine Formation in Aqueous Solution, Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>(14) F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(10)				
<ul> <li>(1954).</li> <li>(13) J. Bjerrum, Metal Amine Formation in Aqueous Solution, Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>(14) F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(11)	H. Irving and H.S. Rossotti, J. Chem. Soc., 3397 (1953).			
<ul> <li>Dissertation, Copenhagen, 1941.</li> <li>(14) F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(12) ?				
<ul> <li>Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u>, 2051 (1971).</li> <li>(15) D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).</li> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(13)				
<ul> <li>(16) D.D. Perrin, I.G. Sayce and V.S. Sharma, J. Chem. Soc. A, 1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(14)	F.J.C. Rossotti, H.S. Rossotti and R.J. Whewell, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., <u>33</u> , 2051 (1971).			
<ul> <li>1755 (1967).</li> <li>(17) J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u>, 1397 (1968).</li> <li>(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u>, 53 (1974).</li> </ul>	(15)	D.D. Perrin and I.G. Sayce, J. Chem. Soc. A, 82 (1967).			
(18) A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, <u>21</u> , 53 (1974).	(16)				
	(17)	J.G. Sayce, Talanta, <u>15</u> , 1397 (1968).			
(19) L.G. Sillen, Acta. Chem: Scand., <u>16</u> , 159 (1962).	(18)	A. Sabatini, A. Vacca and P. Gans, Talanta, 21, 53 (1974).			
	(19)	L.G. Sillen, Acta. Chem: Scand., <u>16</u> , 159 (1962).			

i,	210			
(20)	L.G. Sillen, Acta. Chem. Scand., <u>18</u> , 1085 (1964).			
(21)	A. Sabatini and A. Vacca, J. Chem. Soc. Dalton, 1693 (1972).			
(22)	) P. Gans and A. Vacca, Talanta, <u>21</u> , 45 (1974).			
(23)	T.P.A. Kruck and B. Sarkar, Can. J. Chem., <u>51</u> , 3549-54,(1973)			
(24)	T.P.A. Kruck and B. Sarkar, Can. J. Chem., <u>51</u> , 3555-71 (1973).			
(25)	T.P.A. Kruck and B. Sarkar, Inorg. Chem., <u>14</u> , 2383 (1975).			
(26)	) T.P.A. Kruck, S. Lau and B. Sarkar, Can. J. Chem, <u>54</u> , 1300, (1976).			
(27)	D. Jagner, Microchem. J., <u>19</u> , 406 (1974).			
(28)	T. Anfalt and D. Jagner, Anal. Chim. Acta., <u>57</u> , 177 (19 <sup>-</sup> 1).			
(29)	J.J. Kankare, P.O. Kosonen and P.O. Vihera, Anal. Chem., 46, 1362 (1974).			
(30)	S. Gobom and J. Kovacs, Chem. Scripta., 2, 103 (1972).			
(31)	J.J. Kankare, Acta. Chem. Scand., <u>25</u> , 3881 (1971).			
(32)	F.L.G. Bouserie, G. Windels and H.P. Thun, Chem. Instrum., 5, 21 (1973).			
(33)	K.A. Mueller and M.F. Burke, Anal. Chem., <u>43</u> , 641 (1971).			
(34)	D. Jagner, Anal. Chim. Acta., <u>50</u> , 15 (1970).			
(35)	J.J. Lingane, "Electroanalytical Chemistry", Inter- science Publishers Inc., pp 536-613 (1958).			
(36)	D.D. DeFord, N.J. Pitts and C.J. Johns, Anal. Chem., 23, 938 (1951).			
(37)	U. Keller, J. Padel, H. Gamsjager and P.W. Schindler, Chimia, <u>27</u> , 90 (1973).			
(38)	T. Hirschfeld, Anal. Chem., <u>45</u> , 2156 (1973).			
(39)	Lord Rayleigh, Proc. London Math. Soc., 10, 4 (1879).			
(40)	R.N. Lindblad and J.M. Schneider, Rev. Sci. Instrum., 38, 325 (1967).			
(41)	G.M. Hieftjeand B.M. Mandarano, Anal. Chem., <u>44</u> , 1616 (1972).			
•				

e

,

- (42) T.W. Hunter, J.T. Sinnamon and G.M. Hieftje, Anal. Chem., 47, 497 (1975).
- (43) D.G. Mitchell and K.M. Alfous, Analyst, 98, 580 (1973).
- (44) B. Kratochvil, E. Findlay and W.E. Harris, J. Chem. Educ., 50, 629 (1973).
- (45) E.A. Bulter and E.H. Swift, J. Chem. Educ., <u>49</u>, 425 (1972).
- (46) R.W. Perry and H.J. Scullion, Analyst, 801 (1969).
- (47) B.W. Renoe, K.R. O'Keefe and H.V. Malmstadt, Anal Chem., 48, 661 (1976).
- (48) N.C. Li and R.A. Manning, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., <u>77</u>, 5225 (1955).
- (49) N.C. Li, O. Gawron and G. Bascuas, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., 76, 225 (1954).
- (50) W. Stricks and I.M. Kolthoff, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., 75, 5673 (1953).
- (51) R.C. Kapeor, G. Doughty and G. Gorin, Biochim.Biophys. Acta, 100, 376 (1965).
- (52) G.A. Neville and T. Drakenberg, Acta. Chem. Scand. (B), 28, 473 (1974).
- (5) T.R. Khan and C.T. Langford, Can. J. Chem., <u>54</u>, 3192 (1976).
- (54) B.J. Trzebiatowska, G.F. Kozlowska and H. Kozlowski, Chem. Phys. Lett., 42, 241 (1976).
- (55) S.T. Chow, G.A. McAuliffe and B.J. Sayle, J. Inorg. Nucl. Chem., 37, 451 (1975).
- (56) W.A.E. McBryde, Can. J. Chem., 51, 3572 (1973).
- (57) Experimental Statistics, Handbook 91, National Bureau of Standards, U.S. Printing Office, 1962.
- (58) Handbook of Chemistry and Physics, The Chemical Rubber Co., Cleveland, Ohio, 1970.
- (59) International Critical Tables of Numerical Data, Volume III, National Research Council of the USA, 1928.
- (60) A.E. Martell and R.M. Smith, Stability Constants, Vol.1: Amino Acids, Plenum Press, New York, 1974.

(61)	S. Chaberek and A.E. Martell, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., <u>74</u> , 6021 (1952).
(62)	J.M. Batgaeu, S.V. Larionov, and V.M. Shul'man, Russ. J. Inorg. Chem., <u>6</u> , 75 (1961).
(63)	M. Cefola, A.S. Tompa, A.V. Celiano, and P.S. Gentile, Inorg. Chem., <u>1</u> , 290 (1962).
(64)	G.N. Rao and R.S. Subrahmanya, Proc. Indian Acad. Sci., <u>60</u> , 165 (1964).
(65)	J.H. Ritsma, G.A. Wiegers, and F. Jellinek, Rec. Trav Chim., <u>84</u> , 1577 (1965).
(66)	D.J. Perkins, Biochem. J., <u>55</u> , 649 (1953).
(67)	D.D. Perrin, J. Chem. Soc., 3125 (1958).
(68)	D.D. Perrin, J. Chem. Soc., 290 (1959).
(69)	R.F. Lumb and A.E. Martell, J. Phys. Chem., <u>57</u> , 690 (1953).
(70)	H. Kroll, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., 74, 2034 (1952).
(71)	N.C. Li and E. Doody, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., <u>70</u> , 1891 (1950).
(72)	D.L. Rabenstein, J. Amer. Chem. Soc., <u>95</u> , 2797 (1973)
(73)	R.B. Martin and J.T. Edsall, Bull. Soc. Chim. Biol., 40, 1763 (1958).
(74) 🖌	L. Andersson, J. Polymer Science, A-1, 1963 (1972).

•

212

٩

١

.

•

#### APPENDIX A

```
THE COMPUTER PROGRAM USED TO SIMULATE TITRATION CURVES.
5 DIM F$(20),G$(20),H(10),L(10),M(10),B(10),M1(10),F(20),
                                     L1(10), P1(10), P2(10)
10 PRINT "NUMBER OF TITRATIONS?"\INPUT S5
20 FOR I=1 TO S5
30 FRINT *CONC LIGAND, METAL*\INFUT S6(I), S7(I)
40 FRINT "FILE FOR STORAGE?"\INFUT F$(I)
50 NEXT I
80 FRINT "INITIAL VOL?"NINFUT V1
90 FRINT "NUMBER OF ITERATIONS?"NINFUT Q1
100 PRINT "INIT PH, NUMBER OF PH, PH INCR, "NINPUT P2, N, II
110 FRINT "NUMBER OF PROTONS, BETA FOR MOST PROTONATED FORM?"
                                                  VINPUT H'B
120 FRINT "NUMBER OF L INCREMENTS, RATIO, RATL??"\INPUT N3, R1, R5
130 PRINT "NUMBER OF M INCR,RATIO,RATM??"\INFUT M3,R6,R7
140 FRINT "NUMBER OF SPECIES?" \INFUT N1
150 FOR I=1 TO N1
160 PRINT "NUMBER OF H,L,M,AND BETA?"\INFUT H(I),L(I),M(I),B(I)
170 NEXT I
210 FRINT "ADDED ACID?"\INFUT C1
220 PRINT "CONC OF NAOH?"\INPUT B5
230 FOR S4=1 TO S5
231 LET H$=F$(S4)
235 OPEN H$ FOR OUTPUT AS FILE #5
245 LET L=S6(S4)\LET M=S7(S4)\LET P=P2
250 LET X1=P-I1\LET X1=EXP(-X1*LOG(10))
260 LET X2=EXF(-F*LOG(10))
270 LET C=C1+H*L
280 PRINT "CHO EQUALS",C
300 LET F1=(EXP(H*LOG(X1))-EXP(H*LOG(X2)))/EXP(H*LOG(X2))
305 LET F2=0
310 LET L1=L/(B*EXF(H*LOG(X1)))
315 LET M4=M
325 LET W=1.00000E-14
330 LET L2=L\LET M2=M
350 LET V=0
360 FOR I=1 TO N
370 LET F1=EXF(-F*LOG(10))
380 LET L3=L1\LET M5=M4
390 LET L1=L1*(1+F1)\LET R=L1*(F1+.8)/R1
400 IF F1>=0 THEN 410 \LET R=L1*(F1-.8)/R1
410 LET 12=R/N3NLET 13=12NLET L1=L1-(R/2)
420 FOR Q=1 TO N3
                         , A
430 LET L1(Q)=L1\LET L1=L1+I2\NEXT Q
440 LET M4=M4*(1+F2)\LET R=M4*(F2+.8)/R6
450 IF F2>=0 THEN 460 NLET R=M4*(F2-+8)/R6
460 LET 12=R/M3\LET 14=12
465 LET M4=M4-(R/2)
470 FOR Q≈1 TO M3
480 LET M1(Q)=M4\LET M4=M4+I2\NEXT Q
```

600 FOR Q=1 TO N1 610 LET F(Q)=H(Q)\*LOG(F1)\NEXT Q 611 FOR Q=1 TO Q1 612 LET Y=1 613 IF Q=1G0 TO 750 616 LET I3=I3\*1.0001\LET I4=I4\*1.001 617 LET Y=1 630 LET 12=13\*R5/(EXP((Q-1)\*LOG(N3))+R5) 640 LET L1=F5-.5\*N3\*I2 650 FOR J=1 TO N3 660 LET L1(J)=L1NLET L1=L1+I2NEXT J 670 LET I2=I4\*R7/(EXP((Q-1)\*L0G(M3))+R7) 680 LET M4=F6-,5\*M3\*12 690 FOR J=1 TO M3 700 LET M1(J)=M4\LET M4=M4+12\NEXT J 750 FOR K=1 TO N3 760 FOR K1=1 TO N1 770 LET F1(K1)=L(K1)\*LOG(L1(K)) 771 NEXT K1 780 FOR 0=1 TO M3 790 FOR 01=1 TO N1 800 LET P2(01)=M(01)\*LOG(M1(0)) 801 NEXT 01 810 FOR K1=1 TO N1 820 LET S8=L0G(B(K1))+P(K1)+P1(K1)+P2(K1) 825 IF S8>=-35 THEN 826 \LET X=0 826 IF S8<-35 THEN 830 NLET X=EXP(S8) 830 LET S1=S1+H(K1)\*X 840 DET S2=S2+L(K1)\*X 850 LET \$3=\$3+M(K1)\*X\NEXT K1 860 LET S1=F1-W/F1+S1 870 LET S2=L1(K)+S2 880 LET S3=M1(0)+S3 900 LET Z=Y 910 LET Y=ABS(L-S2)+ABS(M-S3) 930 IF Y-Z<=0G0 TO 950 940 LET Y=Z\GO TO 1000 950 LET F5=L1(K)\LET F6=M1(D) 960 LET A3=S1\LET A4=S2\LET A5=S3 970 LET C2=0\LET C3=K 1000 LET S1=0\LET S2=0\LET S3=0 1010 NEXT 0 1020 NEXT K 1040 IF C2=1GO TO 616 1050 IF C2=M3GO TO 616 1060 IF C3=1G0 TO 616 1065 IF C3=N3GO TO 616 1070 FOR K=1 TO 5 1080 LET V=(C\*V1)/(V1+V)-A3 1090 LET V=(V\*V1)/(B5-V) 1095 IF V>=0 THEN 1100 \LET V=0 1100 NEXT K

1110 LET L=L2\*V1/(V+V1) 1115 LET M=M2\*V1/(V+V1) 1120 NEXT Q 1125 FRINT Y,F5,F6,C2,C3 1130 LET L1=F5\LET M4=F6 1140 LET F1=(L1-L3)/L3 1145 LET F2=(M4-M5)/M5 1150 PRINT F,V,A3,A4,A5 1151 FRINT #5:F,\*,\*,A3,\*,\*,V 1160 LET F=F+I1 1170 NEXT I 1180 CLOSE #5 1200 NEXT S4 215

READY

## APPENDIX B

A SIMPLE DERIVATION OF THE BASIC RELATIONSHIPS IN THE FICS METHOD

$$C_{L} = [L] + [HL] + [HML_{2}]$$
(1)  
= [L] +  $\beta_{HL}[H][L] + 2\beta_{HML_{2}}[H][M][L]^{2}$ (2)

$$C_{M}^{=} [M] + \beta_{HML_{2}}[H] [M] [L]^{2}$$
 (3)

$$C_{H}^{=} [H^{+}] - [OH^{-}] + \beta_{HL}[H][L] + \beta_{HML_{2}}[H][M][L]^{2}$$

$$\frac{dC_{L}}{d[H]} = \beta_{HL}[L] + 2\beta_{HML_{2}}[M][L]^{2}$$
(5)

$$\frac{dC_{M}}{d[H]} = \beta_{HML_{2}}[M][L]^{2}$$
(6)

$$\frac{dC_{H}}{d[L]} = \beta_{HL}[H] + 2\beta_{HML_{2}}[H][M][L]$$

$$\frac{dC_{H}}{d[M]} = \beta_{HML_{2}}[H][L]^{2}$$

-1

From Equations 5 and 7:

$$[H]\left(\frac{dC_{L}}{d[H]}\right) = [L]\left(\frac{dC_{L}}{d[L]}\right)$$

(8)

(7)

· (4)

## (9)

$$\frac{\mathrm{dC}_{\mathrm{L}}}{\mathrm{dln}[\mathrm{H}]} = \frac{\mathrm{dC}_{\mathrm{H}}}{\mathrm{dln}[\mathrm{L}]}$$

$$\frac{d\ln\left[L\right]}{d\ln\left[H\right]} = \frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{L}}$$

. 4

Since  $-\log[H] = p[H]$ , and  $-\log[L] = p[L]$ ,

 $\frac{dp[L]}{dp[H]} = \frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{L}}$ (12)

Integration of both sides from  $pH_0$  to pH gives:

$$\int_{pH_{O}}^{pH} \left(\frac{dp[L]}{dpH}\right) dpH = \int_{pH_{O}}^{pH} \left(\frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{L}}\right) dpH$$
(13)

$$\int_{pH_{O}}^{pH} dp[L] = \int_{pH_{O}}^{pH} \left(\frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{L}}\right) dpH$$
(14)

$$p[L] \Big|_{pH_{O}}^{pH} = \int_{pH_{O}}^{pH} \left( \frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{L}} \right) dpH$$

(15)

And if p[L] at  $pH_o$  is equal to  $p[L]_o$ :

217

(10)

(11)

$$p[L] = p[L]_{O} - \int_{PH_{O}}^{PH} \left(\frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{L}}\right) dpH$$
(16)

218

Equations 6 and 8 can be combined:

$$[H] \left( \frac{d\mathcal{C}_{M}}{d[H]} \right) = [M] \left( \frac{dC_{H}}{d[M]} \right)$$
 (17)

This equation can be manipulated in exactly the same manner as Equation 9 and will produce:

$$p[M] = p[M]_{O} - \int_{pH_{O}}^{pH} \left(\frac{dC_{H}}{dC_{M}}\right) dpH$$
(18)

Equations 16 and 18 are Equations 9 and 10 in Chapter II.

## APPENDIX C

## THE COMPUTER PROGRAM USED TO STANDARDIZE PH ELECTRODES

## BUFFER BASIC V01B-02

3

100 DIM C(10),R(10) 150 PRINT "HOW MANY BUFFERS DO YOU HAVE? >3AND<6"\INPUT N1 170 FOR J=1 TO N1 180 FRINT \*\*\* BUFFER, FH? \*\*\*\INFUT C(J) 300 PRINT "BUFFER, MV?"NINPUT A1 405 LET R(J)=A1 406 NEXT J 420 LET SI=ONLET S2=ONLET U=ONLET W=ONLET F=O 460 FOR I=1 TO N1 470 LET S1=S1+R(I) 480 LET S2=S2+C(I) 490 LET U=U+R(I)\*R(I) 500 LET W=W+C(I)\*C(I) 510 LET P=P+R(I)\*C(I) 511 NEXT I 520 LET U1=N1\*U-S1\*S1 530 LET W1=N1\*W-S2\*S2 540 LET P1=N1\*P-S1\*S2 550 LET S3=P1/U1 560 LET S4=(S2-S3\*S1)/N1 ÷ , 570 LET D2=0 580 FOR I=1 TO N1 590 LET D1=C(I)-(S3\*R(I)+S4) 800 LET D2=D2+D1\*D1 601 NEXT I 610 LET V=D2/(N1-2) 620 LET V1=SQR((N1\*V)/U1) 630 LET V2=SQR((U\*V)/U1) 640 FRINT "SLOFE", S3\FRINT "INTERCEFT", S4 660 PRINT "STANDARD DEVIATION IN THE SLOPE", V1 670 PRINT "STANDARD DEVIATION IN THE INTERCEPT", V2

219

## APPENDIX D

# THE COMPUTER PROGRAM TTR1 WHICH CONTROLLED THE COLLECTION OF EXPERIMENTAL DATA

	REAL MINMU, MAXMU, MAXSD, MAXSLO, MV
	INTEGER F1,F2
	REAL LLEAST
	DIMENSION C(150), D(150), WTB1 30), WTB2(150), FPH(150)
	DIMENSION A(50), B(50)
	COMMON CB1,CB2,C1,C2
6	FORMAT(1PE12.5)
	CALL IDUR(0,0, 4, 4)
7	FORMAT( $'$ , 'AUTD=0, MANUAL=1()
	WRITE(7,7)
	ACCEPT 9,I
· .	IF(I) 100,100,50
100	CONTINUE
	DATA E1, E2, IDOWN/0.03, 0.0, 450/
	DATA MINMV, MAXMV, DANMV/5.0,10.0,15.0/
	DATA MINDOW, MAXDOW, N/450, 3000, 10/
1	DATA MAXSD, MAXSLD, ENDMV/0,1,1,0,400.0/
	DATA NEB, CB1, CB2/0, 1.0E-2, 1.0E-2/
	DATA C1,C2/1.0E-3,2.0E-3/
	GO TO 60
50	CONTINUE
8	FORMAT(' ',3F10.4)
9.	FORMAT(/ /,515)
10	FORMAT(' ', 'INFORMATION FROM CALIBRATION, SLOPE?')
	WRITE(7,10)
	ACCEFT 8,E1
11	FORMAT(/ //INTERCEPT?/)
	WRITE(7,11)
	ACCEPT 8,E2
12	FORMAT(/ /, /DURATION OF FIRST DELIVERY?/)
	WRITE(7,12)
	ACCEPT 9, ILOWN
13	FORMAT(' ', 'MINIMUM CHANGE EXPECTED?')
	WRITE(7,13)
	ACCEFT 8, MINMV
14	FORMAT(' ', 'MAXIMUM CHANGE EXFECTED?')
	WRITE(7,14)
15	ACCEPT 8, MAXMV
10	FORMAT(' ', 'A DANGEROUS CHANGE WOULD BE?')
	WRITE(7,15)
14	ACCEFT 8, DANMU
16	FORMAT(' ', 'THE MINIMUM DELIVERY TIME?')
	WRITE(7,16)
	ACCEFT 9, MINDOW

FORMAT ( '''THE MAXIMUM DELIVEY TIME? ') 17 WRITE(7, 17)ACCEPT 9, MAXIOW FORMAT ( ' ' NUMBER OF FOINTS TO BE SAMPLED? ') 18 WRITE(7,18) ACCEPT 9,N FORMAT(' '''MAXIMUM ALLOWED STANDARD DEVIATION?') 19 WRITE(7,19) ACCEPT 8, MAXSD FORMAT( '''MAXIMUM SLOPE ALLOWED? ') 20 WRITE(7,20)ACCEPT 8, MAXSLO 21 22 FORMAT(' ': 'END OF TITRATION ?. MV') 23 WRITE(7,23) ACCEPT 8, ENDINU FORMAT(' '''NUMBER OF EXTRA BURETS?') 26 WRITE(7, 26)ACCEPT 9,NER FORMAT(' ''CONC IN NUMBER 1?') WRITE(7,27) 27 ACCEPT 8,CB1 FORMAT(' ''CONC IN NUMBER 2?') WRITE(7,28) 28 ACCEPT 8,CB2 FORMAT(' '''CONC OF COMPONANT 1 IN TITE CELL?') 29 WRITE(7,29) . ACCEPT 8,C1 FORMAT(' ''CONC OF COMPONANT 2?') 31 WRITE(7,31)ACCEPT 8,C2 FORMAT(' '''RATE OF DRIFT, MG PER 15 MIN') 41 WRITE(7,41)ACCEPT 8, DRIFT DRIFT=URIFT/9,0E4 WRITE(7,35)E1,E2,MINMV,MAXMV,DANMV 60 WRITE(7,35)MAXSD,MAXSLO,ENDMV WRITE(7,35)CB1,CB2,C1,C2 WRITE (7, 22)60 WRITE (7,21) WRITE(7,22) C(1) = 0.0RUNTIM=0.0 WTB1(1)=0.0  $WTB2(1) \ge 0.0$ K=0 OLDMV=0.0 J=0

35 FORMAT(5(1PE15.4)) FORMAT(///,1PE12.3,3X,1PE12.3,5X,1PE15.5) 36 37 FORMAT(/ /,1PE12.3,3X,1PE12.3,23X,1PE12.3,5X,1PE12.3) 25 DO 30 I=1,N CALL COLLEC(A(I), B(I)) CALL DELAY(150) RUNTIM=RUNTIM+150.0 30 CONTINUE J=J+1CALL LLEAST(B,WEIGHT,SD,SLOPE,N) WRITE(7,36)SD,SLOPE,WEIGHT IF (J.GT.1) GD TO 39 IF(K.EQ.O)OLDWT=WEIGHT DELWT=OLDWT-WEIGHT CALL VOLUME(NEB,DELWT, P1, P2) IF (F1.GT.O) CALL ADELIV(F1) RUNTIM=RUNTIM+4\*F1 IF(P2.GT.O) CALL BDELIV(P2) RUNTIM=RUNTIM+4\*P2 IF((F1.LT.10).AND.(F2.LT.10)) GO TO 39 GO TO 25 CONTINUE CALL LLEAST(A, MV, SD, SLOPE, N) PH=E1\*MV+E2 WRITE(7,37)SD,SLOPE,MV,PH IF(J.EQ.5) GO TO 40 1F(ABS(SD).GT.MAXSD) GO TO 25 IF(ABS(SLOPE).GT.MAXSLO) GO TO 25 40 IF(MV.GT.ENDMV) GO TO 70 DELMV=ABS(OLDMV-MV) IF(DELMV.LT.MINMV) IDOWN=IDOWN\*2.0 IF((DELMV.GT.MINMV).AND.(DELMV.LT.MAXMV)) IDDWN=ITIOWN IF((DELMV.GT.MAXMV).AND.(DELMV.LT.DANMV)) IDOWN=IDOWN IF(DELMV.GT.DANMV) IDOWN=IDOWN/5.0 /2.0 IF(IDOWN.LT.MINDOW) IDOWN=MINDOW IF(IDOWN.GT.MAXDOW) IDOWN=MAXDOW WRITE(7,9)IDOWN CALL DELIVE(IDOWN) RUNTIM=RUNTIM+30.0+IDOWN IF(K.EQ.0) OLDWT=WEIGHT K=K+1 D(K) = MVRUNTIM=RUNTIM+500.0 WRITE(7,8)RUNTIM, DRIFT\*RUNTIM DELWT=OLIWT-WEIGHT DELWT=DELWT-(DRIFT\*RUNTIM)/1000.0 RUNTIM=0.0 IF(K,GT,1) C(K)=C(K-1)+DELWT OLDWT=WEIGHT WRITE(7,9)P1,P2 IF(K.GT.1) WTB1(K)=WTB1(K-1)+(F1\*1.0218/10000.0) IF(K.GT.1) WTB2(K)=WTB2(K-1)+(F2\*1.0218/10000.0) PPH(K) = PHCALL DELAY(300)

39

¥,::

	RUNTIM=RUNTIM+300.0		
		<b>1</b> .	· · ·
	J=0		
	GO TO 25		,
70	WRITE(7,35)(C(I),WTB1(I))	WTB2(T), N(T), PPH(T).	[=1 - K')
	WRITE(7,9)K		
32	FORMAT(' ','OUPPUT TO FIL	E FTN1?? YES=0,NO=1/	)
33	WRITE(7,32)	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	:
	ACCEFT 9,I		
	GO TO (38,34) I+1	• •	
38	WRITE(1,6)(C(J),WTB1(J),W	JTB2(J),D(J),FFH(J),J=	=1,K) a
	ENDFILE 1	、	
34	GO TO 33 CONTINUE		
54	STOP		
	END		
	SUBROUTINE LLEAST(B,A1,S1	- E1 - XI X	
	DIMENSION B(50)	<b>7</b> ((1, <b>7</b> ))	
	A1=0.0		
	Y2=0.0		
	X2=0.0		
	×4=0.0		
	DO 10 I=1,N	•	a.
	Z=I		
	A1 = A1 + B(I)		
	$Y_2=Y_2+Z*B(I)$	, •	·
	X2=X2+Z X4=X4+Z*Z		
10	CONTINUE		
<b>1V</b>	Z=N '		
	Y1=A1		
	A1=A1/Z	•	•
	$\mathbf{D} = \mathbf{O} \cdot \mathbf{O}$		
	DO 20 I=1,N		,
	D=D+(B(I)-A1)*(B(I)-A1)		
20	CONTINUE		
•	R1=(Z*Y2-Y1*X2)/(Z*X4-X2*)	(2)	
	S1=SQRT(D/(Z-1.0))		
	RETURN		1
	END		
	SUBROUTINE COLLEC(A,B) INTEGER TIME		
	TIME=1		
	CALL INOR(0,0,•3,•0)		
	CALL DELAY(TIME)	τ.	
	' IX=IDIR(0,0,-1,0)		
	C=IX		
	CALL IDOR(0,0,"3,"1)		
	CALL DELAY(TIME)		
	IX=IDIR(0,0,-1,0)		
	B=IX		
	B=(10000.*B+C)/1000.		
	CALL IDDR( $0,0,*3,*2$ )		
	CALL DELAY(TIME)	· · ·	
			52 

IX=IDIR(0,0,-1,0) A=IX A=A/10. CALL IDOR(0,0, 3, 3) RETURN END SUBROUTINE DELAY (TIME) INTEGER TIME DO 10 I=1,TIME ICMF = 0CALL SETR(5,0,1.,ICMF) CALL LWAIT(ICMF,0) CALL SETR(-1,,,) CONTINUE RETURN END SUBROUTINE DELIVE(I) CALL IDOR(0,0, "4, \*0) CALL DELAY(15) CALL IDDR(0,0, 4, 4) CALL DELAY(I) CALL IDOR(0,0,\*4,\*0) CALL DELAY(15) CALL IDOR(0,0,\*4,\*4) RETURN END SUBROUTINE VOLUME(N,V,P1,P2) COMMON EB1, CB2, C1, C2 INTEGER P1, P2 V1=0.0 V2=0.0 GO TO (10,20,30) N+1 P1 = 0P2=0 RETURN V1=(C1\*V)/(CB1-C1) F1=V1\*10000. V2=(C2\*V)/(CB2-C2)F2=V2\*10000. RETURN DO 40 I=1,5 V1=(C1\*(V+V2))/(CB1-C1) V2=(C2\*(V+V1))/(CB2-C2) CONTINUE F1=V1\*10000. F2=V2\*10000. RETURN END SUBROUTINE ADELIV(N) DO 10 I=1,N CALL IDDR(0,0,\*20,%20) CALL DELAY(2) CALL IDOR(0,0,\*20,\*0)

10

20

10

30

40

10

CALL DELAY(2) CONTINUE RETURN END SUBROUTINE BDELIV(N) DO 10 = 1,N CALL IDDR(0,0,\*40,\*40) CALL DELAY(2) CALL DELAY(2) CALL DELAY(2) CONTINUE RETURN END 225

Y

Z

### APPENDIX E

THE COMPUTER PROGRAM FCOPY WHICH TRANSLATED DATA COLLECTED

IN FORTRAN TO A FORM COMPATIBLE WITH THE LANGUAGE BASIC

## FCOPY BASIC VO1B-02

40 DIM A(100), E(100), C(100), D(100), E(100) 50 PRINT \*FILE FOR INPUT\*\INPUT F\$ 70 OPEN F\$ FOR INPUT AS FILE #5 80 I=1 90 INPUT #5:A\$,B\$,C\$,D\$,E\$ 100 A(I)=VAL(A\$) 110 B(T) = VAL(B\$)120 C(I) = VAL(C\$)130 D(I) = VAL(III)140 E(I)=VAL(E\$) 150 IF END #5 THEN 200 160 I = I + 1170 GO TO 90 200 FRINT "\*\*\*\* ",I," \*\*\*\* 205 CLOSE #5 300 PRINT "NUMBER OF COPIES?" NINPUT N 310 FOR J=1 TO N 320 FRINT "FILE FOR OUTPUT?"NINFUT F\$ 330 OPEN F\$ FOR OUTPUT AS FILE #5 340 FOR N=1 TO I 350 PRINT #5:A(K),\*,\*,B(K),\*,\*,C(K),\*,\*,D(K),\*,\*,E(K) 360 NEXT K 365 CLOSE #5 370 NEXT J 380 STOP 390 END

READY

226

- The

#### APPENDIX F

THE COMPUTER PROGRAM WHICH CALCULATED  $C_{H}$ 's AT EXACT ph's FROM THE TITRATION DATA OUTPUT FROM PROGRAM TTR1 5 DIM P(200), B(200), V(200) 10 FRINT "FILE TO BE USED AS INFUT?"NINFUT F\$ 20 OPEN F\$ FOR INPUT AS FILE #5 25 M=1 26 L=0 30 PRINT "FH INCREMENT?" \INFUT X 40 PRINT "NUMBER OF LIGANDS?" \INPUT N 45 FOR I=1 TO N 50 PRINT \*LIGAND CONC. ?\* NINPUT K 55 PRINT "NUMBER OF PROTONS?" \INPUT K2 60 L=L+K\*K2 61 NEXT I 62 PRINT "CONC. OF ADDED ACID?"NINFUT K1 **63 PRINT "CONC. OF TITRANT?"\INPUT K3** 64 PRINT "TOTAL INIT VOL?"\INPUT K4 70 FRINT "CHO EQUALS"+L+K1 71 FRINT "CONC OF H+ IN BURET #1?"\INPUT B5 72 PRINT \*CONC OF H+ IN #2?\*\INPUT C5 74 REM A=WT OF NAOH, B=VOL FROM BURET #1, C=VOL FROM #2, E=FH 75 INPUT #5:A,B,C,E,E,E 80 LET F=F+X 81 IF PKE THEN 80 100 V2=A\C2=E\R2=B\S2=C 110 IF END #5 THEN 400 120 INFUT #5:A,B,C,E,E,E 200 IF P>E THEN 100 210 V1=A\C1=E\R1=B\S1=C 220 I=((C2\*V1)-(C1\*V2))/(C2-C1) 230 S=(V1-I)/C1 240 V=S\*F+I 245 I=((C2\*R1)-(C1\*R2))/(C2-C1) 246 S=(R1-I)/C1 247 R3=S\*F+I 250 I=((C2\*S1)-(C1\*S2))/(C2-C1) 251 S=(S1-I)/C1 252 S3=S\*P+I 260 B1=(L\*K4+R3\*B5+S3\*C5-K3\*V)/(K4+R3+S3+V) 270  $P(M) = P \setminus B(M) = B1$ 275 V(M)=V+R3+S3 280 M=M+1 300 F=F+X 310 GO TO 200 400 FRINT "COPIES OF OUTPUT?"\INFUT N 405 CLOSE #5 410 FOR J=1 TO N 420 FRINT \*FILE FOR OUTPUT?\*\INPUT F\$ 430-OPEN F\$ FOR OUTPUT AS FILE #5 440 FOR K=1 TO M-1 450 PRINT #5:P(K),\*,\*,B(K),\*,\*,V(K) 460 NEXT K 465 CLOSE #5 470 NEXT J

227

#### APPENDIX G

THE COMPUTER PROGRAM WHICH CALCULATED  $(dC_{H}/dC_{\chi})$  AND [L] AND [M] FROM THE C<sub>H</sub> OUTPUT OF THE PROGRAM IN APPENDIX F 10 DIM R(8),Z(8),V(8),Q(78),C(8,78),D(8,78) 50 FRINT "HOW MANY TITRATIONS? NINFUT N1 100 FRINT "LOWER LIMIT OG FH! NINFUT L 150 FRINT "HIGH LIMIT?"NINFUT H 200 FOR I=1 TO N1 250 PRINT "WHICH DATA FILE?"\INPUT F\$ 260 OPEN F\$ FOR INPUT AS FILE #5 300 PRINT \*WHAT IS CX THIS TITRATION?\*\INPUT Z(I) 320 PRINT "INITIAL VOLUME?"NINPUT V(I) 350 LET J=J+1 400 INPUT #5:A,B,C 420 IF A>=L THEN 450 \LET J=0 450 IF A<=L THEN 451 NIF A>=H THEN 451 NLET C(I,J)=R NLET Q(J)=ANLET M=J 451 IF AK=L THEN 460 NIF AD=H THEN 460 NLET D(I,J)=C 460 IF END #5 THEN 500 470 GO TO 350 500 FRINT "\*\*END OF FILE\*\*" 550 LET J=0 600 FRINT "NUMBER OF FOINTS",M 640 CLOSE #5 650 NEXT I 1000 FOR J=1 TO M 1010 FOR I=1 TO N1 1020 LET R(I)=Z(I)\*V(I)/(V(I)+D(I,J)) 1030 NEXT I 1420 LET S1=ONLET S2=ONLET U=ONLET W=ONLET P=O 1460 FOR I=1 TO N1 1470 LET S1=S1+R(I) 1480 LET S2=S2+C(I,J) 1490 LET U=U+R(I)\*R(I) 1500 LET W=W+C(I,J)\*C(I,J) 1510 LET F=F+R(I)\*C(I,J) 1511 NEXT I 1520 LET U1=N1\*U-S1\*S1 1530 LET W1=N1\*W-S2\*S2 1540 LET P1=N1\*P-S1\*S2 1550 LET S3=P1/U1 1560 LET S4=(S2-S3\*S1)/N1 1570 LET D2=0 1580 FOR I=1 TO N1 1590 LET D1=C(I,J)-(S3\*R(I)+S4) 1600 LET D2=D2+D1\*D1 1601 NEXT I 1610 LET V=D2/(N1-2) 1620 LET V1=SQR((N1\*V)/U1) 1630 LET V2=SQR((U\*V)/U1) 1640 LET C(1,J)=53 1660 LET C(5,J)=V1 1670 NEXT J 1680 OPEN "DX1:SLOPE.DAT" FOR OUTPUT AS FILE #1 1705 PRINT " PH SLOPE 9 SD/SLOPE"

```
1720 FOR J=1 TO M
 1730 FRINT Q(J),C(1,J),C(5,J),C(2,J),C(3,J)
 1735 FRINT #1:Q(J), *, *, C(1;J)
 1750 NEXT J
 10 DIM Q(78)+C(4+78)
 1600 FRINT "INFUT SLOPE, DAT?" \INFUT F$
 1610 IF F$="NO" THEN 1700
 1615 LET J=0
 1620 OPEN "DX1:SLOPE.DAT" FOR INPUT AS FILE #1
 1630 LET J=J+1
 1640 INFUT #1:Q(J),C(1,J)
 1650 IF END #1 THEN 1670
 1660 GO TO 1630
1670 CLOSE #1
168) LET M=J
1700 FRINT "WOULD YOU STORE SLOPE.DAT?"NINFUT F$
1710 IF F$="NO" THEN 1800
1760 OPEN "DX1%SLOPE.DAT" FOR OUTPUT AS FILE #1
1770 FOR J=1 TO M
1780 FRINT #1:Q(J), ", ", C(1,J)
1790 NEXT J
1795 CLOSE #1
1800 FRINT "WOULD YOU LIKE TO BEGIN AT LOW OR HIGH FH?"
1850 INPUT F$
1900 FRINT "WHAT VALUE IS FX0?" \INFUT A
2000 LET P2=(Q(1)-Q(2))/2
2100 IF F$="HIGH" THEN 2200
2110 LET C(2,1)=0
2120 FOR J=2 TO M
2130 LET C(2,J)=C(2,J-1)+P2*(C(1,J-1)+C(1,J))
2140 NEXT J
2150 GO TO 2300
2200 LET C(2,M)=0
2210 FOR J=M-1 TO 1 STEP -1
2220 LET C(2;J)=C(2;J+1)+P2*(C(1;J+1)+C(1;J))
2230 NEXT J
2300 FRINT "WOULD YOU LIKE A FRINTOUT OF AREAS?" \INPUT F$
2310 IF F$="""" THEN 2345
2315 FRINT FH
                          SLOPE
                                          AREA 
2320 FOR J=1 TO M
2330 PRINT Q(J),C(1,J),C(2,J)
2340 NEXT J
2345 FRINT "WHICH FILE FOR OUTPUT?"\INPUT F$
2346 OPEN F$ FOR OUTPUT AS FILE #6
2350 FRINT • FH
                  PX CONCENTRATION OF X*
2450 LET C(3,J) -A+C(2,J)
2500 LET C(4- N- NC
2500 LET C(4,J)=EXF(-C(3,J)*LOG(10))
2550 FRINT Q(J),C(3,J),C(4,J)
2555 FRINT #6:Q(J), *, *, C(4,J)
2560 NEXT J
2600 CTOP
```

#### APPENDIX H

THE COMPUTER PROGRAM USED TO CALCULATE FORMATION CONSTANTS FROM THE [L] AND [M] DATA OUTPUT FROM APPENDIX G 1 DIM A(250),C(15,15),L(15),M(15) 5 PRINT "DO YOU NEED FILES FOR L AND M?"NINPUT Z\$ 6 IF Z\$="NO" THEN 7 NINFUT W\$\*X\$NOPEN W\$ FOR INFUT AS FILE #5 7 IF Z\$="YES" THEN B \INFUT X\$ 8 OPEN X\$ FOR INPUT AS FILE #6 20 PRINT "NUMBER OF COMPLEXES?" NINFUT N 25 FOR I=1 TO N 26 PRINT \*NUMBER OF H L M IN COMPLEX?\*NINPUT C(1,I),C(2,I),C(3,I) 27 NEXT I 40 FRINT "HOW MANY DATA FOINTS?" 45 INPUT M 46 FRINT "WILL YOU SUM OVER L OR M?"NINPUT F\$NIF F\$="M" 47 IF F\$="L" THEN 48 \LET S=3 THEN 47 \LET S=2 48 FRINT "TOTAL X CONC?"NINFUT LNIF S<=1 THEN 46 49 FOR Z=1 TO M 55 IF Z\$="NO" THEN 56 \INPUT #5:A(1),A(2)\INPUT #6:A(3),A(3) 56 IF Z\$="YES" THEN 57 \IF F\$="M" THEN 57 \INPUT #6:A(1), A(2)\LET A(3)=1 57 IF Z\$="YES" THEN 58 \IF F\$="L" THEN 58 \INPUT #6:A(1), A(3)\LET A(2)=1 58 LET A(1)=EXP(-A(1)\*LOG(10)) 70 FOR I=1 TO N 75 LET A(3+I)=1 80 FOR J=1 TO 3 90 LET A(3+I)=A(3+I)\*EXF(C(J,I)\*LOG(A(J))) 100 NEXT J 102 LET A(3+I)=C(S,I)\*A(3+I) 105 NEXT I 110 LET A(4+N) = L - A(S)112 FOR I=1 TO (N+4) 113 LET A(I)=A(I)\*1.00000E+17 114 NEXT I 150 FOR J=1 TO N 160 FOR K=1 TO (N+1) 170 LET Q(J,K)=Q(J,K)+A(3+J)\*A(3+K) 180 NEXT K 190 NEXT J 195 NEXT Z 196 FRINT \*\*\*\*196\*\*\*\* 197 LET K=0 200 FOR I- ' TO N 210 FOR \_ TON 211 LET K-1 1 215 LET A(K) = Q(I,J)230 NEXT J 240 NEXT I 250 FOR I=1 TO N 270 NEXT I 570 LET N1=-N

```
580 FOR K=1 TO N
 590 LET N1=N1+N
 600 LET L(K)=K
 610 LET M(K)=K
 620 LET K1=N1+K
 630 LET B=A(K1)
 640 FOR J=K TO N
 650 LET I1=N*(J-1)
 660 FOR I=K TO N
 670 LET I2#I1+I
 680 IF ABS(B)-ABS(A(12))>=0 THEN 749
 690 LET B=A(12)
 700 LET L(K)=INLET M(K)=J
 749 NEXT I
 750 NEXT J
 760 LET J=L(K)
770 IF J-K<=0 THEN 800
775 LET K2=K-N
780 FOR I=1 TO N
790 LET K2=K2+NNLET H=-A(K2)NLET J1=K2-K+J
791 LET A(K2)=A(J1)\LET A(J1)=H
795 NEXT I
800 LET I=M(K)
810 IF I-K<=0 THEN 900
820 LET J2=N*(I-1)
830 FOR J=1 TO N
840 LET J3=N1+J\LET J1=J2+J\LET H=-A(J3)\LET A(J3)=A(J1)
841 LET A(J1)=H
845 NEXT J
900 FOR I=1 TO N
910 IF I-K=0 THEN 930
920 LET I3=N1+I\LET A(I3)=A(I3)/(-B)
930 NEXT I
950 FOR I=1 TO N
960 LET I3=N1+I\LET H=A(I3)\LET I2=I-N
970 FOR J=1 TO N
975 LET 12=12+N
980 IF I-K=0 THEN 989
985 IF J-K=0 THEN 989
986 LET K3=I2-I+K\LET A(I2)=H*A(K3)+A(I2)
989 NEXT J
990 NEXT I
1000 LET K3=K-N
1010 FOR J=1 TO N
1020 LET K3=K3+N/IF J-K=0 THEN 1040
1030 LET A(K3)=A(K3)/B
1040 NEXT J
1110 LET A(K1)=1/B
1200 NEXT K
1210 LET K=N
1220 LET K=(K-1)
1230 IF K<=0 THEN 2000
1240 LET I=L(K)\IF I-K<=0 THEN 1400
```

231

v,

```
1250 LET J4=N*(K-1)\LET J5=N*(I-1)
  1260 FOR J=1 TO N
  1270 LET J3=J4+J\LET H=A(J3)\LET J1=J5+J
  1271 LET A(J3)=-A(J1)\LET A(J1)=H
  1280 NEXT J
  1400 LET J=M(K)
  1405 IF J-K<=0 THEN 1220
  1410 LET K2=K-N
  1420 FOR I=1 TO N
  1430 LET K2=K2+NNLET H=A(K2)NLET J1=K2-K+JNLET A(K2)=-A(J1)
  1431 LET A(J1)=H
  1435 NEXT I
  1450 GO TO 1220
 2000 FRINT "INVERSION COMPLETE"
 2005 FOR IF1 TO N*N
 2020 NEXT 1
 2050 LET K=0
 2051 FOR I=1 TO N
 2060 FOR J=1 TO N
 206. LET K≈K+1
 2070 LET Q(I,U)=A(K)
 2075 NEXT J
 2080 NEX 1
 2090 LET A(I)=0
 3000 FOR I=1. TO N
 3005 LET A(1)=0
 3010 FOR J=1 TO N
 3020 LET A(I)=A(I)+R(I,J)*R(J,N+1)
 3030 NEXT J
 3040 NEXT I
3045 FRINT "CONSTANTS***"
 3050 FOR I=1 TO N
 3060 FRINT A(I)
 3065 NEXT I
 3070 FRINT "BACK SUBSTITUTION"
 3071 CLOSE #5\CLOSE #6
 3073 OPEN W$ FOR INPUT AS FILE #5
 3074 OPEN X$ FOR INPUT AS FILE #6
 3075 LET D=0
               .
 3078 FRINT * ****RESIDUALS***
 3080 FOR Z=1 TO M
 3090 INPUT #5:L(1),L(2)\INPUT #/ (3),L(3)
 4000 LET L(1)=EXP(-L(1)*LOG(10))
 4010 FOR I=1 TO N
 4020 LET L(3+I)=1
 4030 FOR J=1 TO 3
 4050 LET L(3+I)=L(3+I)*EXF(C(J,I)*LOG(L(J)))
 4055 NEXT J
 4060 LET L(3+I)=C(S,I)*L(3+I)
 4070 NEXT I
 4080 LE L(4+N)=L-L(S)
 4095 LET H=0
```

4100 FOR I=1.TD N 4110 LET H=H+A(I)\*L(3+I) 4120 NEXT I 4125 LET D=D+(H-L(4+N))\*(H-L(4+N)) 4130 FRINT H-L(4+N), 4140 NEXT Z 4150 LET D=SQR(D/(M-N)) 4160 FRINT \* OVER ALL STANDARD DEVIATION OF THE FIT\*,D

APPENDIX I

THE COMPUTER PROGRAM WHICH CALCULATED THE DELTA QUANTITIES,

```
\Delta C_{H}, \Delta C_{I} and \Delta C_{M}
  10 DIM C(15,15),L(15),M(15)
  11 DIM L1(3),F(100),R(3,100)
 20 PRINT "NUMBER OF COMPLEXES?"
 25 INFUT N
                  -
 30 FOR I=1 TO N
 40 FRINT "NUMBER OF HIL, MAND BETA"
 50 INFUT C(1,I),C(2,I),C(3,I),A(I)
 60 NEXT I
 61 PRINT "TOTAL LT AND MT"NINPUT L1(2),L1(3)
 62 PRINT "INITIAL PH"NINPUT P1
 63 PRINT "NUMBER OF POINTS?"NINPUT M
 65 FOR S=1 TO 3
 66 IF S<>1 THEN 68 \FRINT *FILE FOR CH*\INFUT F$
 67 OPEN F$ FOR INPUT AS FILE #5
. 68 IF S<>2 THEN 70 NERINT "FILE FOR ELD"NINEUT F$
 69 OPEN F$ FOR INPUT AS FILE #5
 70 IF S<>3, THEN 72 \FRINT "FILE FOR EMD"\INFUT F$
 71 OPEN F$ FOR INPUT AS FILE #5
 72 FOR I=1 TO M
 73 INPUT #5:A,B
 74 IF A<P1 THEN 73 \LET P(I)=A\LET R(S,I)=B
 80 NEXT I
 85 CLOSE #5
90 NEXT S
100 FOR K=1 TO M
110 LET L1(1)=R(1,K)\LET L(1)=F(K)
115 LET L(2)=R(2,K) MLET L(3)=R(3,K)
120 LET L(1)=EXF(-L(1)*LOG(10))
125 FOR S=1 TO 3
130 FOR I=1 TO N
140 LET L(3+I)=1
150 FOR J=1 TO 3
160 LET L(3+I)=L(3+I)*EXF(C(J,I)*LOG(L(J)))
170 NEXT J
180 LET L(3+I)=C(S,I)*L(3+I)
190 NEXT I
200 LET H=0
210 FOR I=1 TO N
220 LET H=H+A(I)*L(3+I)
230 NEXT I
240 IF S<>1 THEN 260 \LET D(S)=L1(S)-L(S)+1,00000E-14/L(S)-H
250 GO TO 270
260 LET D(S)=L1(S)-L(S)-H
270 NEXT S
280 PRINT P(K);D(1);D(2);D(3);D(1)/D(3);D(2)/D(3)
290 NEXT K
```

ELECTRONIC CIRCUITRY OF THE OPTICAL COUPLE DELIVERY SYSTEM



· · · · ·

•

 $\odot$ 

166,112



APPENDIX K ELECTRONIC CIRCUITRY OF THE MULTIPLEXER